The Examiner further states that S.N. 08/202,236 and S.N. 08/177,920 (parent application of the instant application S.N. 08/475,822) are divisional applications from the parent application S.N. 07/158,652. However, the Examiner states that "there is no evidence that the PTO has set forth a restriction requirement between the nucleic acids of application Serial No. 08/202,239 and the methods of use of those nucleic acids as probes in the parent application Serial No. 08/177,920.

Since this rejection is provisional, Applicants respectfully request that the Examiner hold in abeyance the instant rejection. Upon the indication of allowable subject matter in the instant application, Applicants reserve the right to file a terminal disclaimer or traverse the rejection.

The specification is objected to and claims 11-18 are rejected under 35 U.S.C. § 112, first paragraph, as the specification allegedly fails to adequately teach how to make and/or use the invention, i.e., fails to provide an enabling disclosure.

The Examiner states that the specification does not teach how to use the invention for the claimed diagnostic methods, which include the nucleic acids of ORF-Q, ORF-R, ORF-1, ORF-2, ORF-3, ORF-4, and ORF-5, as claimed herein. Allegedly, the nucleic acid hybridization with HIV-1 to assay HIV-1 is allegedly not demonstrated. More particularly, the Examiner states that the conditions and methods are not given to distinguish HIV-1 from other retroviruses. The Examiner cites Hahn et al. as demonstrating that at the time of filing the instant invention, it was known that cross-hybridization occurs between the sequences of HIV and members of the HTLV family. The Examiner concludes that in view of the specification's alleged lack of sufficient teachings of specific hybridization using the claimed probes and Hahn et al., which shows cross-

hybridization to members of the HTLV family, the specification is non-enabling for the claims.

Applicants respectfully traverse the rejection.

The PTO has the burden of establishing a *prima facie* case of lack of enablement.

Furthermore, applicants' specification disclosing how to make and use the claimed invention must be taken as in compliance with § 112, first paragraph, unless there is a reason to doubt the objective truth of the disclosure. <u>In re Brana</u>, 51 F.3d 1560, 1566, 34 U.S.P.Q.2d 1437, 1442 (Fed. Cir. 1995); *citing* <u>In re Marzocchi</u>, 169 U.S.P.Q. 367, 369 (C.C.P.A. 1971).

Applicants respectfully submit that the specification provides the necessary guidance to teach one of skill in the art how to use the claimed invention. More particularly, it is clear from the specification and the skill in the art that one would appreciate that the nucleic acid probes of ORF-Q, ORF-R, ORF-1, ORF-2, ORF-3, ORF-4, and ORF-5, are indeed capable of detecting the presence or absence of HIV-1.

Based on such teachings, applicants submit that the enablement requirement is met. Indeed, the 35 U.S.C. § 112, First Paragraph, Enablement Training Manual, August, 1996, provides that:

Unless a specification specifically states something to the contrary, the term "diagnostic assay" is to be construed to mean any assay that can be used to <u>help diagnose a condition</u>, as opposed to an assay that can, in and of itself, diagnose a condition. . Therefore, to enable a diagnostic assay use, a disclosure merely needs to teach how to make and use the assay for screening purposes.

(<u>Id</u> at 22-23.) Here, the specification provides that "all of the above mentioned peptides can be used in diagnostics as sources of immunogens or antigens free of viral particles." (Specification at

16, lines 6-8.) The hybridization assays for the detection of HIV-1 are set forth at page 14, line

11, through page 15, line 8. Therein, applicants teach that hybridization techniques were well-known in the art at the time the application was filed. It is stated that "[u]sing the cloned DNA fragments as a molecular hybridization probe - either by marking with radionucleotides or with fluorescent reagents - LAV virion RNA may be detected directly in the blood, body fluids and blood products [] and vaccines . . . " (Specification, page 14, lines 17-22.)(Parenthetical removed.) For example, applicants teach that hybridization assays using nucleic acid probes for Hepatitis B virus were known in the art. (Specification at page 14, lines 29-32.)

Further support for the knowledge in the art at the time the claimed invention was made is found in Arya et al., "Homology of Genome of AIDS-Associated Virus With Genomes of Human T-Cell Leukemia Viruses," <u>Science</u>, 225:927-930 (August 31, 1984) (Exhibit 1). Therein, the authors exemplify hybridization experiments between HTLV-I and -II, and HTLV-III.

In addition, Hahn et al., cited by the Examiner, further depict the use of an HTLV probes in hybridization assays. (Hahn et al. at 168.) It is noted that the Examiner relies upon Hahn et al. to teach the cross-hybridization between sequences of HIV and HTLV, even in stringent conditions. (Paper No. 20, at 4.) However, Hahn et al. discuss that the complete genomes of HTLV-I, HTLV-Ib, and HTLV-II were digested with restriction enzymes and hybridized with the full-length of HTLV-III probe in "relaxed conditions." (Hahn et al., page 168, second column, lines 3-9.) In particular, the legend of Figure 4 indicates that low stringency hybridization of 8 X SSC, 20% formamide, 10% dextran sulphate at 37 °C, and washing conditions of 1 X SSC from 22-65 °C were used. The fact that Hahn et al. use a low stringency hybridization indicates a 'esire to cross-hybridize with other sequences. Low stringency, one of ordinary skill in the art

would know, generally leads to greater cross-hybridization results. By using the low stringency hybridization conditions, Hahn is obviously attempting to show cross-hybridization between each of the "members of the HTLV family." The text of Hahn, at the bottom of page 168, indicates such an attempt in order to "evaluate sequence homology."

Thus, Hahn does not attempt and cannot be read to show whether or not specific hybridization is possible with the claimed invention herein. Hahn et al. simply did not attempt an experiment, which could show that possibility. Figure 4 of Hahn, therefore, cannot support the Examiner's conclusion.

On the other hand, Alizon et al., in "Molecular Cloning of Lymphadenopathy-Associated Virus," Nature 312:757-760 (1984) (Exhibit 2), describe the discriminating hybridization assays using a probe specific for HIV-1. Therein, high stringency hybridization conditions of 50% formamide and 5 x SSC at 42 °C and washing conditions of 0.1 X SSC at 68 °C were used. Therefore, it would have been readily appreciated that the determination of the hybridization conditions is well within the purview of the skilled artisan and dependent upon the goal of the particular research. No reasonable evidence to suggest that the nucleic acids recited in the claims could not discriminate between different retroviral DNA sequences has been presented by the Examiner.

To the contrary, applicants submit that the claim-designated nucleic acids are unique to HIV-1. Therefore, one having skill in the art would acknowledge the use of such nucleic acids as probes in hybridization assays.

For example, ORF-Q corresponds to vif protein of HIV-1. The vif protein (virion infectivity factor) is also known as sor, A, P', and Q. (Gallo et al., "HIV/HTLV Gene Nomenclature," Nature 333:504 (1988) (Exhibit 3).) The vif protein is not found in HTLV-1 or HTLV-II (Gallo et al. at 504), and therefore, a nucleic acid probe corresponding to this protein would not detect these viruses in a hybridization assay.

Furthermore, although a *vif* protein is present in the genome of HIV-2, the nucleotide sequences of the *vif* proteins of HIV-1 and -2 have only about 45% homology. This is shown by a comparison of the nucleotide sequence of ORF-Q of HIV-1 given in applicants' specification with the nucleotide sequence of ORF-Q of HIV-2 (i.e., *vif*) given in Guyader et al., "Genome Organization and Transactivation of the Human Immunodeficiency Virus Type 2," Nature, 326:662-669 (1987) (Exhibit 4). Exhibit 5 shows the nucleotide sequence comparison of the two sequences. Because there is only about 45% homology between the nucleotide sequences of the two proteins, a nucleic acid probe corresponding to *vif* protein of HIV-1 would not detect the presence of HIV-2 in a hybridization assay.

The nucleotide sequence of ORF-1 corresponds to *vpr* protein, also known as *R* protein, of HIV-1. The *vpr* protein is not found in HTLV-I or -II (Gallo et al. at 504), and therefore, a nucleic acid probe corresponding to this protein would not detect these viruses in a hybridization assay.

Furthermore, although a *vpr* protein is present in the genome of HIV-2, the nucleotide sequences of the *vpr* proteins of HIV-1 and -2 have a homology of only about 39%. This is hown by a comparison of the nucleotide sequences of the vpr (ORF-1) of HIV-1 given in

applicants' specification with the nucleotide sequence of vpr (ORF-R) of HIV-2 given in Guyader et al., cited above. Exhibit 6 shows the comparison of the two nucleotide sequences. Because there is a homology of only about 39% between the nucleotide sequences of the two proteins, a nucleic acid corresponding to *vpr* protein of HIV-1 would not detect the presence of HIV-2 in a hybridization assay.

The nucleotide sequence of ORF-2 corresponds to *tat* (transactivator) protein, also known as *tat*-3 or TA protein, of HIV-1. The *tat* protein is not found in HTLV-I or -II (Gallo et al. at 504), and therefore, a nucleic acid corresponding to this protein would not detect these viruses a hybridization assay.

Furthermore, although a *tat* protein is present in the genome of HIV-2, the nucleotide sequence of the first exon of the *tat* proteins of HIV-1 and -2 have a homology of only about 48%, and there is almost no homology between the second exon of the *tat* proteins of HIV-1 and -2. This is shown by a comparison of the nucleotide sequences encoding the first exon of the *tat* protein of HIV-1 and HIV-2 (Exhibit 7). The nucleotide sequence of *tat* protein of HIV-1 (ORF-2) is given in applicants' specification, and the nucleotide sequence of *tat* protein of HIV-2 is given in Guyader et al., cited above. For the sequence of *tat* protein of HIV-1, see also Arya et al., "Three Novel Genes of Human T-lymphotropic Virus Type III: Immune Reactivity of Their Products with Sera from Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome Patients," Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., USA, 83, 2209-2213 (1986) (Exhibit 8). Because of the minimal homology between the nucleotide sequences encoding the two proteins, a nucleic acid corresponding to *tat* protein of IV-1 would not detect the presence of HIV-2 in a hybridization assay.

The nucleotide sequence of ORF-4 corresponds to *vpu* protein of HIV-1. (See e.g., Cohen et al., "Identification of a Protein Encoded by the vpu Gene of HIV-1," Nature, 334, 532-534 (1988) (Exhibit 9).) This reference gives the amino acid sequence of a protein encoded by the *vpu* gene at page 533, Fig. 1b. A comparison of the nucleotide sequence of ORF-4 and this amino acid sequence reveals that the protein of the reference and applicants' nucleic acid correspond to the same region of the HIV-1 genome.

The *vpu* gene is not found in HTLV-I or -II (Gallo et al. At 504), or in HIV-2 (Cohen et al. At 534, col. 1). Accordingly, a nucleic acid corresponding to the *vpu* gene of HIV-1, when used as a probe in a hybridization assay, would not detect the presence of HTLV-I, HTLV-II, or HIV-2.

Finally, ORF-3 corresponds to nucleotides 5383-5616 and ORF-5 corresponds to nucleotides 7966-8279 of the HIV-1 genome. (Specification at page 13, lines 3 and 5.) ORF-3 is located between the end of the *pol* and *Q* proteins and the beginning of the *env* protein of HIV-1. (See Wain-Hobson et al., "Nucleotide Sequence of the AIDS Virus, LAV," Cell, 40, 9-17 (1985). (Exhibit 10).) Applicants' ORF-3 nucleic acid corresponds to nucleotides 5459-5692 shown at a page 11 of this reference. ORF-5 is located at the end of the *env* protein of HIV-1. Applicants' ORF-5 nucleic acid corresponds to nucleotides 8042-8354 shown at page 12 of Wain-Hobson et al. Corresponding regions are not found in HTLV-I, HTLV-II, or HIV-2. (See the nucleotide sequence of HIV-2 given in Guyader et al.; the nucleotide sequence of HTLV-1 given in Seiki et al., "Human Adult T-cell Leukemia Virus: Complete Nucleotide Sequence of the

3622(1983) (Exhibit 11); the nucleotide sequence of 3' region of HTLV-I and -II given in Haseltine et al., "Structure of 3' Terminal Region of Type II Human T Lymphotropic Virus: Evidence for New Coding Region," Science, 225, 419-421, 420 (1984) (Exhibit 12); and the nucleotide sequence of the 3' region of HTLV-I and -II given in Shimotohno et al., "Nucleotide Sequence of the 3' Region of an Infectious Human T-cell Leukemia Virus Type II Genome," Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., USA, 81, 6657-6661, 6659 (1984) (Exhibit 13).) Accordingly, a nucleic acid corresponding to ORF-3 or ORF-5 of HIV-1, when used as a probe in a hybridization assay, would not detect the presence of HTLV-I, HTLV-II, or HIV-2.

Based on the foregoing remarks and exhibits, it is clear that the peptides recited in the claims are useful to discriminate between retroviruses in diagnostic assays.

In addition, applicants submit that "The enablement analysis should be based on whether there is evidence that one skilled in the art could <u>not</u> have used the compound for <u>any disclosed or well-established use</u> [without] undue experimentation." (35 U.S.C. § 112, First Paragraph, Enablement Training Manual, August 1996, at 21-22.) Therefore, the Examiner must provide evidence that the claimed peptides could <u>not</u> have been used, for example, in hybridization assays. No such evidence has been presented. Therefore, a *prima facie* case of lack of enablement has not been made.

In view of the foregoing remarks, the claimed invention is clearly enabled by the specification and withdrawal of the instant rejection is respectfully requested.

If there are any other fees due in connection with the filing of this response, please charge the fees to our Deposit Account No. 06-0916. If a fee is required for an extension of time under 37 C.F.R. § 1.136 not accounted for above, such an extension is requested and the fee should also be charged to our Deposit Account.

Respectfully submitted,

FINNEGAN, HENDERSON, FARABOW, GARRETT & DUNNER, L.L.P.

Bv:

Kenneth J. Meyers Reg. No. 25,146

EDNECT E CHADMA

Dated: December 24, 1996

ERNEST F. CHAPMAN Reg. No. 25,961

Science, 225:927-930 (1984)

Pesch

31 August 1984

# 48. Homology of Genome of AIDS-Associated Virus with Genomes of Human T-Cell Leukemia Viruses

Suresh K. Arya, Robert C. Gallo. Beatrice H. Hahn, George M. Shaw, Mikulas Popovic, S. Zaki Salahuddin, Flossie Wong-Staal

Human T-ceil leukemia virus (HTLV) was first identified as an infectious agent etiologically associated with adult T-ceil leukemia (ATL) (1). A related but distinct retrovirus was isolated from a T-ceil variant of hairy ceil leukemia (2).

These viruses, known, respectively, as HTLV-I and HTLV-II, show a tropism for human T cells, particularly OKT4 cells, and have the capacity to immortalize and transform normal T cells in culture (3), alter certain T-cell immune

functions in vitro (4), induce the formation of giant multinucleated T cells (5). and, in some cases, selectively kill certain cells io These properties and data .com epidemiologic studies of the acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS), which is uniformly associated with OKT4" helper cell depletion in, led us and others to speculate (8) that a member of the HTLV family might be the etiological agent of this disease. In support of this hypothesis was the finding that up to 80 percent of AIDS patients, but less than I percent of non-AIDS patients from similar risk groups. have serum antibodies that react with the envelope protein of HTLV (9). However, actual isolations of the known subgroups of HTLV (that is, HTLV-I and HTLV-II) from AIDS patients were infrequent (10).

Recently, we reported repeated isolations of a T lymphotropic retrovirus with eviopathic but not immortalizing activity from patients with AIDS (11). This virus can be grown in a previously immortalized T-cell line (HT) that is relatively resistant to the cytopathic effects of the virus and can grow in the absence of Tcell growth factor (interleukin-2) (12). Using the infected cells as well as purified virus particles in immunological assays, we found that the serum of 80 to 100 percent of AIDS patients and 70 to 80 percent of patients with lymphadenopathy syndrome reacted positively (13). On the basis of its T-cell tropism, the size and Mg<sup>2-</sup> preference of its reverse transcriptase, the size of its major core protein (24,000 daltons) (14), some antiarnic cross-reactivity of its proteins with HTLV-I and HTLV-II (/4), and its capacity to induce formation of giant multinucleated cells (12), we considered this virus to be a member of the HTLV family and designated it HTLV-III. Here we show that certain sequences of the genome of HTLV-III and both HTLV-II and HTLV-II are homologous, with the most conserved sequences being located within the gag-pol region and less but detectable homology occurring in the env and pX region.

Virus particles were purified from supernatant fluids of HT cells, clone 9 (H9) infected with HTLV-III (HTLV-IIIa) by centrifugation through a sucrose density gradient at equilibrium (/2). HTLV-IIIa was originally obtained from pooled supermatants of short-term lymphocyte cultures of AIDS patients. Virus particles were also purified from normal peripheral blood lymphocytes newly infected by virus of a primary leukocyte culture of another AIDS patient (HTLV- $III_z$ ) (11). The particles were lysed with sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS), digested with proteinase K, and directly chromatographed on an oligo(dT) cellulose column. The resulting polyadenylate [poly(A)]-containing RNA was used as template to synthesize 32P-labeled complementary DNA (cDNA) in the presence of oligoldT) primers. The size of the resultant cDNA ranged from 0.1 to 10 kb inot shown). When these labeled cDNA's were hybridized to poly(A)-containing RNA purified from infected and uninfected H9 cells as well as other uninfected human cell lines, only the infected H9 cells contained homologous RNA sequences as evidenced by discrete RNA bands after Northern hybridization. Figure I shows that cDNA preparations from HTLV-IIIa and HTLV-IIIz gave identical patterns, detecting RNA species of about 9.0, 4.2, and 2.0 kb. These bands are similar in size to those corresponding to genomic size messenger RNA (mRNA) and spliced mRNA's of env and pX sequences previously observed in cells infected with HTLV-I

(15), consistent with the anticipated relatedness of these viruses. Furthermore, viral mRNA bands of HTLV-II—infected cells were detected with an HTLV-III cond probe (Fig. 1b, lane 6) and again the sizes of the mRNA were like those with HTLV-I.

To determine directly the homology between HTLV-III and HTLV-I and HTLV-II. we hybridized HTLV-III aDNA to cloned genomes of HTLV-I and HTLV-II digested with specific restriction endonucleases. Complete genomes of a prototype HTLV-I (16), an HTLV-I variant called HTLV-Ib (16). and HTLV-II were digested with two restriction enzymes as indicated in the legend to Fig. 2 and blot-hybridized to 12P-labeled HTLV-III cDNA. A region spanning the gag and pol genes showed the greatest homology. For the prototype HTLV-I, this corresponds to the 1.7-kb Pst I-Pst I fragment and 5.3-kb Sst I-Sal I fragment. HTLV-Ib. which lacks a Pst I site indicated in parentheses in Fig. 2, revealed the expected 3.0-kb Pst 1-Pst I fragment instead. Similarly. strong hybridization to the gaz-pol sequences of HTLV-II also occurred. This is reflected in the 4.2-kb Bam HI-Xho I fragment and the 4.0-kb Bam HI-Eco RI fragment (Fig. 2, lanes 5 and 6).

Fragments corresponding to the envand pX sequences of HTLV-I and HTLV-II also hybridized weakly with HTLV-IIIa cDNA (see the 2.4-kb Pst I-Pst I and the 2.1-kb Sst I-Pst I fragment in Fig. 2, lane 1) as did the 1.4-kb Pst I fragment of HTLV-Ib containing only pX sequences (Fig. 2, lane 4). The ease of detection of these sequences varied with different preparations of cDNA, probably because of variable representations of the 3' end of the virus genome. We used cDNA from both HTLV-IIIa and HTLV-IIIz. Figure 3 shows the re-

suits for HTLV-III<sub>2</sub> cDNA. Supclones of HTLV-I containing different regions of the genome were hypridized to



Fig. 1. HTLV-III-specific sequences in cellular RNA from HTLV-infected cells. PolyiAiselected cellular RNA was size-separated by formaldehyde-agarose gei electrophoresis. transferred to Zeta probe membrane i Bio-Rad Labs) by electroelution and hybridized to (A) HTLV-IIIe cDNA and (B) HTLV-IIIz cDNA. (A and B) Lane 1, uninfected H9 ceils (5 ug): lane 2. HTLV-IIIa-infected H9 ceils (10 ue); lane 3, leukemic Jurkat cells (10 ug); lane 4. HTLV-I-infected C5/MJ cells (5 mg): and lane 5. HTLV-II-infected MO calls 15 ug). (B) Lane 6, a longer exposure of lane 5 in (B). Poly(A)-selected RNA was prepared by guanidine-HCl extraction and cesium chloride centrifugation followed by oligoid Ti cellulose chromatography as described (24). The cDNA was transcribed from poly(A)-selected virusassociated RNA with the use of oligord To as a primer and avian myeloblasiosis virus RNAdirected DNA polymerase as described (25). The hybridization was performed at 37°C for 16 hours in a mixture containing 40 percent formamide. 5x standard sodium chloride and sodium citrate (SSC; 0.15M NaCl and 0.015M sodium citrate, pH 7), 0.05M sodium phosphase buffer (pH 7), 5× PM (0.02 percent each of bovine serum albumin, polyvinylpyrrolidone, and Ficoli 400), yeast RNA (200 ug/ mi), denatured salmon sperm DNA (20 wa/ mi), 0.1 percent SDS, and 10 percent dextran suifate. The membrane was subsequently repeatedly washed with 2× SSC and 0.1 percent SDS at 62°C, air-dried, and exposed to a Kodak XAR film with the use of intensifying SCIECUS.

HTLV-III<sub>2</sub> cDNA (Fig. 3A). With the exception of fragment c, which corresponds to an internal portion of the pol

gene, all fragments were detected by hybridization, including fragment a (LTR-gag) after long exposure of the

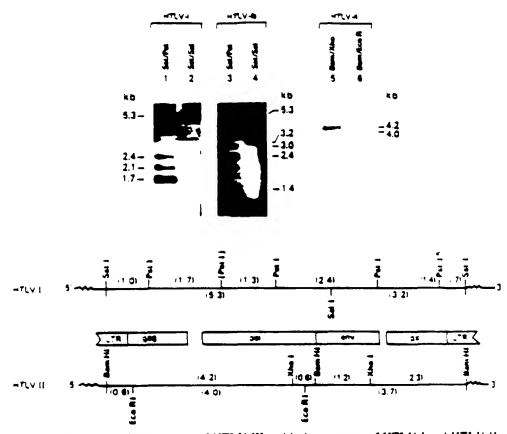


Fig. 2. Relatedness of the genome of HTLV-IIIa with the genomes of HTLV-I and HTLV-II. Sites of digestion by the relevant restriction enzymes and the expected sizes of the fragments are shown below the gels. Cloned HTLV-I (AST), HTLV-Ib (AMC), and HTLV-II (pMO) DNA's were digested with the indicated restriction enzymes and fragments were separated by agarose gel electrophoresis, transferred to a nitrocellulose membrane (23), and hybridized with HTLV-IIIacDNA. Lanes 1 and 2. HTLV-I (AST) DNA digested with Sst I plus Pst I and Sst I plus Sel 1, respectively; lanes 3 and 4, HTLV-Ib (AMC) DNA digested with Set I plus Pet I and Set 8 plus Sai 1, respectively: lanes 5 and 6, HTLV-II (pMO) DNA digested with Bam HI plus Xhip I and Barn HI plus Eco RI, respectively. HTLV-I (AST) and HTLV-I (AMC) clones were ined from the genomic libraries of DNA's from ATL patients S.T. and M.C., respectively. Both cellular DNA's were cloned at the Sst I site of phage AgtWES - AB DNA (16). HTLV-I (AST) is a prototype HTLV-I and HTLV-Ib (AMC) is a variant of HTLV-I that contains some divergent restriction enzyme sites, including the lack of the second Pst I site from the 5' end of the viral genome (76). HTLV-II (pMO) was obtained by subcloning AMO15A (26) at the Bam HI site of plasmid pBR322 DNA. The cDNA was synthesized as described in Fig. 1 and hybridization was performed at 37°C for 16 hours in a mixture containing 30 percent formamide. 5 x SSC, 5 x PM, denatured DNA (100 ug mi), 0.1 percent SDS, and 10 percent dextran sulfate The membrane was subsequently washed and exposed as described in Fig. 1.

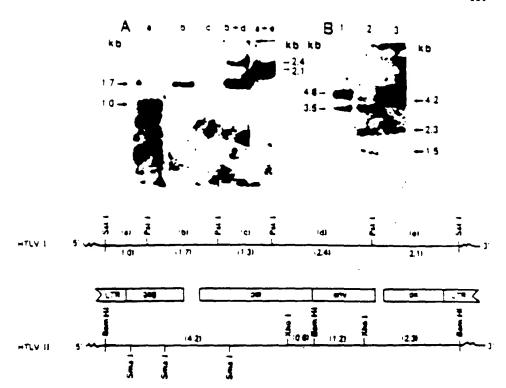


Fig. 3. Relatedness of the genome of HTLV-III2 with the genomes of HTLV-I and HTLV-II. DNA from succiones of HTLV-I<sub>ST</sub> and HTLV-III<sub>MD</sub> was digested with the indicated restriction enzymes. Fragments were separated by agarose gel electrophoresis, transferred to a nitrocellulose membrane (24), and hybridized with HTLV-III<sub>Z</sub> cDNA. (A) HTLV-I subclones were constructed by "shotgun" cloning of fragments generated by codigestion with Pst I and Sst I into pBR322 containing fragments designated a to e on the illustrated restriction map of HTLV-II. The viral inserts were released by digestion with the appropriate enzymes. (B) HTLV-II ipMO) DNA: Lane 1, digested with Bam HI; lane 2, digested with Bam HI plus Sma I; lane 3, digested with Bam HI plus Xho I. The cDNA was synthesized as in Fig. 1 and hybridization was performed as in Fig. 2, except that the hybridization mixture contained 40 percent formamide.

autoradiagram. Similarly, the 3' half of HTLV-II contained in the 3.5-kb Barn HI-Barn HI fragment and the 2.3-kb Barn HI-Xho I fragment could be detected with this particular HTLV-III cDNA probe (Fig. 3B).

Retroviruses called LAV (or sometimes IDAV<sub>1</sub> and IDAV<sub>2</sub>) have been isolated from patients with lymphadenopathy syndrome and AIDS (17). Although LAV has been reported to lack relatedness to HTLV-I and -II (17), further characterization of its proteins and

nucleic acids may reveal that LAV is related to these viruses and is identical to or related to HTLV-III.

The present data showing that certain nucleotide sequences of HTLV-III are homologous to sequences of HTLV-I and HTLV-II support our proposal that this virus should be classified within the HTLV family. However, HTLV-III is much less related to HTLV-II and HTLV-I than HTLV-II and HTLV-I are to each other, it is of interest that still other HTLV-related T lymphotropic ret-

roviruses have been identified in Old World monkeys (18). These primate viruses are closely related to HTLV-I and only minimally to HTLV-II (19). Although the most conserved sequences of HTLV-III are in the region spanning the junction of the predicted gag and polgenes, other weakly homologous sequences are also detected in the env and pX genes. Homology in the gag and env coding sequences has already been suggested by immunological cross-reactivity between these antigens derived from the three subgroups (14). Homology in the pX region is an additional demonstration that HTLV-III belongs to the HTLV family, which is unique among retroviruses in its possession of the pX genes (20, 21). It is interesting that pX is the most conserved region between HTLV-I and HTLV-II (21) and that both of these viruses can transform T cells in vitro. In contrast, the pX region is much less conserved in HTLV-III. a cytopathic virus that lacks transforming activity (11.

Comparisons of the LTR regions between HTLV-I and HTLV-II have revealed a conserved 21-bp repeat sequence in two otherwise very divergent LTR's (22). The location of this sequence upstream of promoter sequences suggests that it is similar to other viral enhancer sequences. In view of the tropism of HTLV-III for OKT4" lymphocytes, it will be interesting to see if this virus also has such an enhancer sequence in its LTR. Our present study does not allow us to compare specifically the LTR of HTLV-III to those of HTLV-I and -II. However, the weak signal obtained with 5' and 3' ultimate fragments containing the LTR suggest that these elements have minimal or no homology.

#### References and hours

: R C Gallo and F Wong-Staal Blood 60 545 19821. R. C. Gailo, in Cancer Surveys L. M. Franks, L. M. Wyke, R. A. Weiss, Eds. Oxford Laiv Press. Oxford, 19841, vol 3 po 113-11 V. S. Kalyanaraman et al., Science 218 11

(1982)

3 | Miyoshi et al., Nature (London) 294 (1981): M. Popovic, G. Lange-Wantzin, P. S. Sarin, D. Mann, R. C. Gallo, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 80, 5402 (1983); P. D. Marknam et al. (1988); P. D. (1988); al., Int. J. Cancer 31, 413 (1963), 1 S. Y. et al., Vature (London) 366, 502 (1983), M. Popovic et al., in Human T-Cell Leuxemia Vi-ruses. R. C. Gallo, M. Essex, L. Gross, Eds Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y., in press).

M. Popovic et al., in preparation M. Popovic, F. Wong-Staal, P. S. Sarin, R. C. Gallo, Adv. Viral Oncol. 4, 45 (1984); K. Nagy, P. Clapham, R. Chengson-Popov, R. A. Weiss, Int. J. Cancer 32, 321 (1983).

H. Mitsuya et al.: Science 223, 1293 (1984). Kaponi's Sarcoma and Opportunistic Infections.

N. Engl. J. Med. 306, 248 (1982); J. P. Haarsgan, G. P. Wormser, C. P. Macquire, L. J. DeLorenzo, G. Davis, ibid. 307, 448 (1982); J.

W. Curran er al., ibid. 310, 69 (1984)

8. R. C. Gallo, P. S. Sarin, W. A. Blattner, F. Wong-Staal, M. Popovic, in Seminars in Oncology: AIDS, J. E. Groopman, Ed. (Grune & Stration, San Diego, 1984), pp. 12-17, M. Essex et al., in Human T-Cell Leukeman Viruses, R. C. Gallo, M. Essex, L. Gross, Eds. (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. n press).

 M. Esset et al., Science 220, 859 (1983); ibid 221, 1061 (1983); T. H. Lae et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., in press.

10. R. C. Gallo et al., Science 230, 865 (1983): 8 H Haba et al., ia Acquired Immune Deficience Sva<del>dreme</del>. UCLA Symposia on Molecular and Cellular Biology, M. S. Gottlieb and J. E. Grooman, Eds. (Lisa. New York, in press).

11. R. C. Gallo et al., Science 234, 500 (1984).

12. M. Popovic, M. G. Sarngadharan, E. Read. R. C. Gallo, ibid., p. 497.

- iran, M. Popovic, L 13. M. G. Server Schuptoch, R. C. Gallo, ibid., p. 506; M. G. Saragadharan er al., in preparation.
- 14. J. Schuptnich et al., Science 224, 503 (1984). 15. G. Franchess, F. Wong-Staal, R. C. Gallo, Proc Neel. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., in press.
- 16. B. Habo et al., Int. J. Cancer. in press. 9, 966 (1983): Berre-Si musu et al.. Science 1 E. Vilmer et al., Lancet 1984-1, 753 (1984); L. Montagnier, personal communication.
- Mostaguer, personal communication.

  18. I. Miyesin et al., Genn 74, 323 (1983); C. W. Saxinger et al., in Human 7-Cell Leukemia.

  Viruses, R. C. Gallo, M. Essex, L. Gross, Eds.

  (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y., in press).

  19. H.-G. Gue, F. Wong-Stanl, R. C. Gallo, Science

223, 1195 (1984).

20. M. Seitz, S. Harteri, Y. Hirayama, M. Yoshida. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 80, 3618 (1983) 21. G. M. Shaw et al., ibid. 81, 4544 (1984).

22. 1. Sodrosks et al., ibid., in press.

- 22 E. M. Southern, J. Wol. Biol. 98, 503 (1973).
  23 R. A. Cox, Methods Entrinol. 12, 120 (1967), S.
  24 L. Adams et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.
  24 3399 (1980).
  25 T. Maniatis, E. F. Enisch, J. Sambrook, Moecular Cloning. A. Laboraton, Manual (Cold.
  Soring Harbor, Laboratory, Cold. Spring Harbor,
  N.Y. (1983), pp. 23-233.
- 16. E. P. Geimann et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 81, 993 (1984).
  27. We gratefully acknowledge the neto and advice of Dr. P. Markham and the expert editorial assistance of A. Mozzuca.
- 1 May 1964, accepted 30 May 1964

Fig. 1 Effect of ANF(8-33) on basel aidosterone secretion. Rat giomerulosa cells were prepared by enzymatic digestion of 20 rai adrenals after enucleation. The onlis remaining on the capsule were digested for 30 min with a mixture of collageness and DNase (4 mg mi", 4 ug mi") for 30 min. Dispersed cells were filtered through gauze and centrifuged at 800 r.p.m. for 15 min. The pellet was resuspended in M199 buffer containing 0.1% bovine serum albumin (BSA) and the orits centrifuged at 800 r.p.m. for 15 min. The cell pellet was again resuspended in M199-0.1% BSA buffer and distributed in 900-ul aliquots to 12 x75 plastic tubes. The samples were preincubated for 90 mis in a 37 °C waterbath under an aumosphere of 5% COy/95% Oz. Aliquota of the test samples were added in a 100 ml volume and incubated for 4 h. Aldosterone and correspondences were measured by radioummunoassay using anusers purchased from Endocrase Sciences, Oznard, California, and Hilabelled steroid from NEN. Results are the mesa a s.e.m. of seven replicator. Statistical analysis was performed by analysis of variance and all points are significant (P < 0.01) from control (ANF(\$-13) was the gift of Drs R. Hirschmann and D. F. Veber of Merck, Sharp and Dobme Research Laboratones).

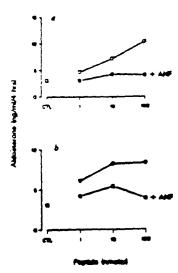


Fig. 2 Effect of ANF(8-33) on etimelated aldorters a, Ret glomerulosa cella were prespared as described in Fig. 1 an incubated with synthetic human ACTH either alone (op or is combination with equinolar amounts of ANF(8-33) (close squares). Aldosterone secretion was measured as above by radioist munoessay, & Cells were incubated with synthetic sagrou (AN-II) either alone (open circles) or in the presence of equimolar amounts of ANF(8-33) (closed squares). Control cells received neither peptide, thereby indicating the ability of ANF to decrease aidosterone production to bessi levels. Results are the mean a s.e.m. of 7 replicates and all points are significant when compared with their respective control (P < 0.001). Synthetic BACTH(1-39) and angiotensia II were synthesized by Dr Nicholas Ling by solid-phase methodology.

(8-33) as a natriuretic hormone, and now in inhibiting basal and stimulated aldosterone formation, suggests that its biological activities are an integral part of the homeostatic mechanisms regulating sodium retention. Furthermore, unlike somatostatin, its inhibitory effect is not restricted to angiotensin-stimulated aldosterone secretion, but affects the formation of both Datal and stimulated mineralocorticoids. Moreover, at no point was ANF(8-33) observed to stimulate aldosterone. The observations reported here provide the groundwork for defining the mechanisms by which atrial-derived peptides after sodium retention and suggest that this peptide may be responsible for the attenuated effects of AN-II on the adrenal conex during sodium loading 18-17. The understanding of some clinical forms of idiopathic hypo- and hypertension 18-18 may therefore result from defining the interactions between ANF, the adrenal cortex and the basic mechanisms regulating ANF secretion.

After submission of this manuscript, Chartier et al. and DeLean et al. reported findings similar to those reported here We thank Drs R. Guillemin and P. Böhlen for their critical review and comments on this manuscript and the secretarial staff of the Laboratones for Neuroendochnology for help in preparation of the manuscript. This research was supported by grants from the NIH (HD-09690 and AM-18811) and the Robert J. Kleberg Jr. and Helen C. Kleberg Foundation.

- Print, T. G., arbeit, M. L. & arbeit, A. J. Senters, impays, Ast. Commun. 117, 159-365-11923. Curris, M. G. et al. Senter 223, 47-49 (1984).
- E & Marrie M &-
- 1. D. & Prints, G. E. J. Call Said 25, 131-171 (1964)
- org. H., Coppies, W. A., drifted, A. J. & Yo 114-112 (1901)
- Tenter, B. Gat J. Pared Pharmas 48, 1675-1682 Tabases, G. et al. PESS Less 167, 352-356 (1984). Ton. S. A. S. et al. Stathernery 5, 775-767 (1974). a (FL (41) (1917).

- Ton, S. A. S. et al. Seathermory & 775-787 (1974).
   Schwarth et al. Chia. Eschero: 13.45-98 (1989).
   Donghen, J., Agushen, G., Kendin, T. & Catt, K. J. Escheroscopy 162, 465-486 (1972).
   Harrandy, P. J. & Gill, G. N. Escheroscopy 485, 725-726 (1972).
   Agusteri, G., Hayround, J. P. & Catt, E. J. Henner 287, 367-363 (1981).
   Smitter, M., Sauren, Y., Edwarth, C. R. W. & Monteen, F. J. encarr Imate, 5, 173-

- (1923).
  Smite) E. S. & Stark, E. Lab Sei, M. 1355-1361 (1921).
  Smite) E. S. & Stark, E. Lab Sei, M. 1355-1361 (1921).
  Smite, M. C. and J. often Senters about \$64, 456-460 (1922).
  Fredwick, M. C. & of a Sentersoning 168, 465-463 (1972).
  Courtey, A. W. & Indicas, R. E. Commune Sei, M. 785-197 (
  Paper, M. I. & Levens, L. S. Senterson Sei, 1, 421-430 (1993).
  Lapter, E. D. on of J. dee Senterson Sei, 1, 421-437 (1994).
  Charter, L. Schollen, E. Thabaut, G. & Gorma, B. Senterson
  Deliver, M. and Sentersoning on the court.
- # Am 38, 784-707 (1974)

- 21. Orland A or of En

#### Molecular cloning of lymphadenopathy-associated virus

Marc Alisea\* , Pierre Seeiget, Françoise Barró-Sinousti\*, Jeso-Claude Chermana\*, Pierre Tiollaist, Lac Measagniere & Simos Wais-Hobsest‡

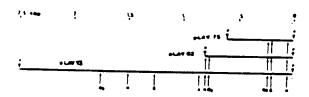
\*Unité d'Onnsiegie Virale et Equipe de Recherche CNRS [47, and l'Unité de Recombinance et Expression Générique (INSERM U 163, CNRS LA 271), lament Pasteur, 25 res de Dr Rous, 75724 Paris Códes 15, France

Lymphedesopathy-especiated virus (LAV) is a besses retrovirus first instated from a homosexual patient with lymphodenopathy syndroms, frequently a prodresse or a besign form of acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS)2. Other LAV instance have eatly been recovered from pacieous with AIDS or pro-AIDS and all available data are consistent with the virus being the connective agent of AIDS. The virus in propagated on activated T lymphocytes and has a tropium for the T-cell subset OKT4 (ref.

iper about to habranal. In de Bonetosope at Roboprospins, CRSSA, 3 ree de la A. Bosoe.

6), in which it induces a cytopathic effect. The major core protein of LAV is antiferially narelated to other known retrovirsi antigens. LAV-the viruse have more recently been independently isolated from patients with AIBS and pro-AIDS. These viruses, called busines T-ceil lenkarmia/lymphoma virus type III (HTLV-III). and AIDS-associated retrovirus (ARV). seem to have many characterize in common with LAV and probably represent independent isolates of the LAV protetype. We have sought to characterize LAV by the molecular closing of its grooms. A closed LAV complementary DNA was used to across a library of recombinate plages constructed from the genomic DNA of LAV-infected T lymphocyan. Two families of closes were characterized which differ in a restriction site. The viral genome is longer than any other human retroviral genome (9.1-9.2 kilobassa).

The cDNA first-strand of LAV was synthesized in an endogenous, detergent-activated reaction. LAV minors were purified from the supernataset of FRS cells, a 8-lymphoblastoid LAV-producing line<sup>13</sup>, and the reaction was primed with oligo(dT). Three cDNA clones, pLAV13, 75 and 82, carrying inserts of 2.5, 0.6 and 0.8 billobases (kb), respectively, were characterized-further (Fig. 1). All three inserts have a common restriction partiers at one end, indicative of a common priming site. The 50-base pair (bp) common HindIII-Pirl fragment was sequenced and shown to contain an oligo(dA) stretch preceding



---

 Fig. 1. Restriction maps of cDNA closes derived from LAV genomic RNA. Restriction state: 8, BenHI; 8g, BgIII; H, HindIII; K, KpnI; S, Sarl; X, XhoI.

Methods: LAV cDNA was synthesized in an endogenous detergentactivated reaction. For each reaction, LAV virious were purified on a 20-40% sucrose gradient as described previously. (rom 200 mi of supernatant of the LAV-preducing FRS line13. Virus-or fractions were posted, diluted with NTE buffer (100 mM NoCl, 10 mM Tris-HCl pH 7.8, I mM EDTA) and contriuged (Bestman type SW56 reter, 50,000 r.p.m., 60 min). The viral police was re pended in 250 µl of NTE. Reaming volv and fast openeracions were: 50 mM Tris-HCl pH 7.8, 25 mM NaCl, 6 mM MgCl<sub>p</sub>, 10 mM dishinshraint, 6.82% Trines X-108, O.I mM of each of GATP, GGTP, TTP, 4 pM dCTP including 20 pCI of (e-P)dCTP (480 Cl mmst<sup>-1</sup>, American) on 50 pCI of (e-P)dCTP (480 Cl mmst<sup>-1</sup>, American) on 50 pCI of (e-P)dCTP (american vox at 37 °C. After 15 min dCTP was added to 25 pM. At 45 min, the receives was appearance. with EDTA and SDE (Sant communicate 20 mM and 0.5% respectively). After 1 h of pressures K digestion (100 mg ml "37 °C), the reaction misture was extracted with phone/chierofor and cDNA-RNA bybrids were ethenol-prosoc-free DNA polymeraes I (Be ger) and RNess H (BRL) and dC-millag with terminal trac (Sochringer) were performed seconding to Gubber and He Tailed double-stranded cDNA was assessed to dG-tailed Parlnd p8R327 vocasr. Escherishie and C600 rocBC was trans-(ormed by the CoCl; method; 500 resemblant closes were screened in are " with a "P-labelled LAV cDNA in which the first screed had been synthesized as described above, except that an alkaline hydrolysis step was included. Approximately 10% of recombinants proved positive, the majority of which form family of creas-hybridizing closes. Three recombinants, pLA membinents, pLAVI), pLAV75 and pLAV82, carrying inserts of 2.5, 0.6 and 0.8 kb. responsively, were analysed further. There are so uses for EarRI, NesI, Paul, Sall, Smal, Saul or Xbal in the pLAVI3 insert. The Handill-Peri fragment was subclosed into Milmpl and sequenced according to Sanger et al. ming a 15-mer primer (Biolabs) and (a.12P)dCTP (Amersham).



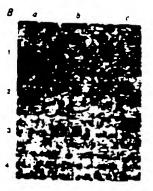
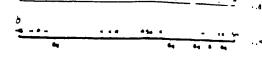


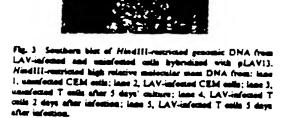
Fig. 2 Rapid dot-blet technique for LAV detection in cell culture supermanant. Sposs represent: A. a. i.u.; b. 2.u.; c. 4 µl of consentrated (250 x) and culture supermanant from (1) LAV-producing CEM cells (reverse transcriptase activity (RT), determined as described previously), was 140,000 c.p.m. al. (2) LAV-producing Epstein-Bart-cransformed B-cell line FRE (RT 175,000 c.p.m. mi 1), B. a. i.u.; b. 2.u.; c. 5 µl of 100 x concentrated supermanant from (1) ensidented cormal T lymphocytes (no RT activity); (2) LAV-producing normal T lymphocytes (RT 170,000 c.p.m.); and (4) culture of bons macrow lymphocytes from a harmosphiliae papant with AIDS (RT 7,000 c.p.m.).

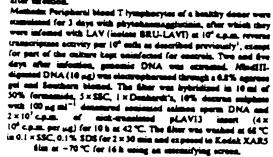
Methodate Cell culture supernatants were petiened through 0.5 ml 20% sources coshions in NTE buffer (Beckman type SW56 roser, 50,000 r.p.m., I h, 4°C). The petiet was resuspended in NTE buffer as indicated. Concontrated virus was spotted onto dried sylon fitures (Zenabind) presented in 20 x SSC (3 M NaCl, 0.3 M sodium citrate). After baking (at least 30 min at 30 °C), fitters were hybridized with <sup>12</sup>P asck-translated pLAV13 insert (Fig. 1) (specific activity >10° c.p.m. per nd) (or 12-16 h in stringent conditions (50% formamede, 5 x SSC, 42 °C), washed (0.1 x SSC, 0.1% SDS, 65 °C, 2 x 30 min), and exposed for 20 h (Kodak XARS film eith an internallying screen) at -70 °C.

the closing dC tail. The closes are thus copies of the 3' end of a poly(A) RNA.

The specificity of pLAVI3 was determined in a series of filter hybridization experiments using nick-translated pLAVI3 insert as a probe. First, using an adapted spot-blot technique, we could detect LAV virion RNA from normal T cells, FRS and other 8-cell lines and CEM cells (L.M. and R. Weiss, unpublished results; Fig. 2). LAV was also detected in a bone marrow cell culture (Fig. 28, line 4) from a hasmophilise with AIDS', in spice of the low titre of virus in the supernacant. Uninfected cultures preved negative (Fig. 28, line 1). Second, the probe detected DNA in the Southern bloss of LAV-infected T lymphocytes and CEM cells (Fig. 3). No hybridization was detected in DNA from uninfected lymphocytes or from normal liver (data not shown) in the same hybridization conditions. A characteristic 1.45-bb HindIII fragment which co-migrated with an internal viral fragment in HindIII-cleaved pLAVI3 (Fig. 1) was detected in the Southern blots. Bands at 2.3 and 6.7 kb were also detected. Together, these data show that pLAVI3 DNA is exogenous to the human genome and detects both RNA and integrated DNA forms derived from LAV-infected cells. Thus, pLAVI3 is LAV specific. Being oligo(dT)-primed, pLAVI3 must contain the R and U3 regions of the long terminal repeat (LTR) as well as







the 3' end of the coding region, assuming a conventional retroversi genome structure.

Having found a HindIII site about 20 bp 5' of the poly(A) structs and thus within the R region of the LTR, we closed the LAV generate by making a partial AlbellII digest of generals DNA from LAV-indused T calls of a healthy donor. A 9 a 1.5-th DNA-containing fraction was precipitated and ligated into the HindIII arms of phage vector AL67.1 (ref. (4). When nick. translated pLAVI3 insert was used as a probe to screen ~2 x 10° phage plaques in alls, five independent closes were obtained. A restriction map of close AJI9 and of a Hindill variant, AJII, are shown in Fig. 4. Recombinates AJ27, AJ31 and AJ57 have the same HirdIII map as AJ19, while AJEI is so far unique. As the two closes were derived from the first isolate! of LAV reported (isolate BRU, or LAVI), we refer to the two viral omes as LAVIa (AJI9) and LAVIb (AJSI). AJI9 above four Hind III bands of 6.7, 1.45, 0.6 and 0.52 kb, the first two of which correspond to bands in the genomic blot of Hindlil-restricted DNA (Fig. 3, lane 5). The smallest bands (0.6 and 0.52 kb) were not seen in the genomic blot, but the fact that they appear in all the independently derived clones analysed indicates that they represent internal and not junction fragments, assuming random integration of LAV provinal DNA. However, the 0.52-th band hybridizes with pLAVI3 DNA (Fig. 4) through the small Hisdill-Parl fragment of pLAVI3. Thus, the 0.5-th Hindill fragment of AJ19 contains the R/US junction within the LTR. The anding of two small Hind III fragments in the 5' region reinforces

Fig. 4. Restriction maps of LAV provins DNA in clones AJI9 (LAVIa) and AJ81 (LAVIb), a, Hindli1 restriction maps of LAV provins DNA in clones AJI9 and AJ81. Those Hindli1 fragments detected by pLAVI3 are marked by +, those not, by - The restriction map of the pLAVI3 cDNA clone is also shown, b, Restriction map of AJI9. Restriction sites: 8, BenHt1: 8g, Bg/I1. H, Hindli1: K, Kpn1: P, Pirl: R, EcoRI: S, SerI: Sa, SerI: X, XhoI. Beneath the scale is a scheme for the general structure of restroviness showing the LTR elements U3, R and U3. Only the R/U3 boundary has been defined (Fig. 1) and other boundaries are drawn only figuratively.

Methodis DNA from LAV-infected Toolis was pertially digested with Hindlil and framewood on a 5-40% sources gradient in 10 mM Tris-HCI pH 8, 10 mM EDTA, I M NaCI (Beckman type SW41 roter, 16 h, 40,000 r.p.m.). A single (rection (9 x 1.5 bb) was precapitated with 20 mg mi destroe T40 as carrier and taken up in TE buser (10 mM Tris-HCI pH & I mM EDTA). ALAT. I (ref. (4) Hindill arms were prepared by first ligating the one sates followed by MindIII digestion and fractionation through a 5-40% secrete gradient as above. Fractions containing only the A Hund !!! arms were pooled, precipessed and taken up in TE buder. Ligation of arms to DNA was made at ~200 kg ml DNA using a 3 ? motor excess of arms and 300 U of T4 DNA ligger (Stolate), In stre packaging lyestes were made according to ref. 29. After in sero packaging, the phage lyante was placed out on NM538 or a C660 recEC strain. Approximately 2×10° plaques were screened by as size hybridization using acrossibalose filters. Hybridization was performed at 65 °C in 1 × Deshardt's solution, 0.5% SDS, 2 × SSC, 2 mM EDTA. Probe: <sup>MP</sup> mick-translated insert of pLAV13 at >  $10^4$  e.p.m. per µg. Filters were weshed for  $2 \times 10$  mm in  $0.1 \times$ SSC 10.1% SDE at 68 °C, and expensed to Kodak XAR-5 film for 24-40 h with intensifying acreems at -70 °C. Seven positive clones were identified and plaque-punded on a C600 rec8C strue. Liquid cultures were grown and the recombinant phages banded in CaCl. age DNA was extracted and digusted in the appropriate condis. The restriction maps were enestated by hybridizing bloss to PLAVIS DNA, which maps the 3' coding sequences of the viral is as well as the UI-R region of the LTR. All cleaning and pliferation of LAV generals dones was carried out in a PJ

the usefulness of closing LAV by partial restriction of genomic DNA.

 $\lambda$ 181 seems to be a restriction site polymorph of  $\lambda$ 119, showing five HindIII bands of 4.3, 2.3, 1.45, 0.6 and 0.52 kb (Fig. 4). The 2.3-kb band is readily detected in the genomic blot by a pLAV13 probe, although the 4.3-kb fragment is not. The finding that nick-translated  $\lambda$ 119 DNA hybridizes to all five HindIII bands of  $\lambda$ 181 in stringent hybridization and washing conditions indicates that  $\lambda$ 181 is a HindIII variant and not a recombinant virus. Also, other mapped restriction sites in  $\lambda$ 181 are identical to those of  $\lambda$ 119 (not shows). Thus, the HindIII restriction pattern in the Southern blot can be explained by variation within the single isolate of LAV used to infect the T cells.

HTLV-1<sup>13</sup> and HTLV-11<sup>16</sup> constitute a pair of C-type transforming retroviruses with a tropium for the T-call subset, OKT4. Both genomes (comprising one LTR) are -8.3 kb long<sup>17,16</sup>, have an X region and show extensive sequence homology. They hybridize between themselves in reasonably stringent conditions (40% formamide, 5 x SSC) and the X regions hybridize even at 60% formamide.<sup>19</sup>. Thus, a conserved X region is a hallmark of

this class of virus. We have compared cloned LAV DNA and cloned HTLV-II DNA (pMO) by blot-hybridization and find no cross-hybridization in low stringency conditions of hybridization and washing (Tm = 35 °C), even after 2 days' exposure at -10 °C using intensifying screens idea not shown)

The human T-lymphotropic retroviruses HTLV-1114 and ARV'1 recently isolated from patients with AIDS or pre-AIDS. have similar morphological, biochemical and immunological properties to LAV, which suggests that they probably represent different isolates of the LAV prototype. DNA hybridization between HTLV-III and HTLV-I and -II has been reported, most noticeably at the gag-pol junction and less to in the characteristic X region of HTLV-I and -II11. As mentioned above, we could detect no such hybridization and conclude that the reported homology must have been due to either (1) the use of an unclosed cDNA as hybridization probe, (2) the fact that the isolates in question differ substantially from those we have cloned, or (3) the possibility that HTLV-III and a HTLV-I/IIlike virus were co-infecting the cells. The last possibility may also apply to the preliminary report of cross-hybridization between a LAV-like virus and a cloned HTLV-II DNA probe Thus, we find no molecular evidence of a relationship between LAV and HTLV. Furthermore, the LAV genome is ~9 kb long, compared with \$.3 kb for the HTLV viruses 17.16. Despite their comparable genome sizes, LAV does not cross-hybridize with Visna virus<sup>11</sup> (~9 kb) (data not shown) or with several human endogenous viral genomes (ref. 23 and M. Martin, personnal communication) in non-stringent conditions (  $T_m = 55$  °C). These data and morphological and immunological dissimilarities 1.2 between LAV and the HTLV-I/-II pair all point to LAV being a novel class of human retrovirus.

in conclusion, we have molecularly cloned the complete genome of LAV from freshly infected activated T cells of a healthy donor. It has been shown that the tropism of certain retroviruses resides in the LTR30,25 and that sequence differences and insertious/deletions are present in the LTRs of leukaemogenic and non-leukaemogenic retroviruses. It is thus possible that LAV and LAV-like viruses passaged through 8-and T-transformed cell lines \$12,13 might have undergone some attenuation. Although the cDNA clones were made from a LAV-producing B-cell line, the genomic clones were isolated from LAV-infected normal T cells. Thus, the clones represent LAV genomes that have not been selected or adapted to a particular cell line. However, the LAV genome is shown to be polymorphic even within a single isolate and independent isolates will probably differ widely.

The availability of closed LAV DNA should facilitate the understanding of the molecular mechanism of viral replication, and the tropism of the virus. The DNA sequence of LAV opens up the possibility of expressing the viral gag and one gene products and of studying the melecular basis of LAV antigenidity.

We thank Dts D. Dormont and J. Weissenbach for their interest in this work, Denise Guerard, Sophie Chamaret and Jacqueline Great for cells, Dr R. C. Gallo for the HTLV-II probe (pMO), Dr M. Brahic for a closed Visas probe (A109) and Ann Cove for typing the measuscript. This work was supported by grass from the CNRS, the Association pour le Racherche contre le Canter, the Fondation pour la Recherche Médicale and Institut Pasteur.

#### 

Sant-Sinnan, F et al. Sayan 220, 865-(71 (1965). Pantang, A. J. Chi, etg. America, 85, 1-13 (1984).

- u House (als Galle, & C., Essee, H. & and, L o at to Many Foot Labor Conn. L.) Hh-170 (Cold Sarray Hazaraz, New York, 1984). Name, E. et el. Lenner B, 753-757 (1984). Name, E. et el. Lenner B, 753-757 (1984). Name, D. et el. Sarray EM, 60-72 (1984). Lennerson, O et el. Sarray EM, 50-63 (1984).

- patentina, V. B. et al. Scotter 255, 221-225 (1954) Strat. M., Sengarhana, M. C.; Sand, B. & Gulta, B. C. Scotter 254, 497-369 (1954). In. B. C. et al. Septem 254, 165-363 (1954).
- innis, I. et al. Seuseus 186, 363-366 (1986). Sharin, M. G., Paparen, M., Brush, L., Sabig 388 (1986). tents, J. & Godin, B. C. Sayrer 256.

- Corry, J. A., or of. Sensor 224, 646-642 (1964).
  Memageum U. or of. Sensor 886, 63-66 (1964).
  Lenner W. A. of. & Bryanney W. J. Corr. of. (1964)24 (1986).
- Gran & C. or of Proc. com. Acred Set U.S.A. 71, 1865-1662-16621.

  Eutrenament V.S. or of Secure 116, 171-171 (1982)
- TS Chen I S Y McLangshin, J. Gamma, J C. Clark, S C & Goods () or house yes 102-101-19811
- 19 Shaw G. M. et on Print, more, aread Srt. U.S.A. 81, shamefully 1964;
  20 Gettingen E.P., Franching, G., Manager, Y., Wong-Shani, F. & Catto, B. C. Print, and Anna Srt. U.S.A. 81, 193-1937 (1964).
- APRIL S. E. P. AL STONEY 225, 977-936 (198). Harris, J. D. P. Al Phoneyy 113, 577-563 (198).

- APRIL S. G. P. AL. STONEY ZEE, 927-189 (1984)

  HARTH, J. D. P. AL. WHILE, P. S. STONEY ZEE, 923-161 (1984)

  SAPEL, P. E., RADERS, A. B., SPORE, T. & MARKE M. A., SPARKE ZEE, 923-161 (1984)

  CHER, J. P. AL. ARROWN ZEE, 631-478 (1984)

  Chert, J. S. Y., MelLangerin, J. & Goode, D. W. Paramer ZEE, 274-279 (1984)

  Carboner, U. & Hardens, B. J. Grow Zee, 263-289 (1983)

  Carboners, M. & Magness, J. D. Perts, comp. Amed. Set. U.S.A. "S., Print, 1985, 198

#### Molecular cloning of AIDS-associated retrovirus

Paul A. Luciw, Steven J. Potter, Kathelyn Steimer 4 Diss Diss

Chiros Research Laboratories, Chiros Corporatios, Emergralle, California 94608, USA

Jey A. Levy

Capper Research Institute, Department of Medicine, University of California, San Francisco, California 94143, USA

Reportrum come a vide variety of discous in evice and manmelies species. Homes sequired immore deficiency syndrome (AIDS) leads to colleges of the immone system and death by a wide variety of apportunistic infections; seemal forms of cancer are associated with this syndrome. Entroviruses have been ered from tiespes of AIDS patients and from patients with related conditions. These similar newly-isolated viruous are lymphotosopathy-associated virus (LAV)1, bomes T-cell lymbetropic virus (HTLV-III)33 and AIDS-esseciated retrovirus (ARV-2)\*. We have identified a RNA greater of ~9 kilobases (kb) is virious purified from the culture medium of a human T-cril or time infected with ARV-2. A cDNA probe made from viral RNA detected circular DNA molecules and provinci forms in infested mile. We propored a library of infected cell DNA. Reco binnet phage included these with a 9.5-kb proving DNA and viral DNA parameted with respect to the single EarRi alts. Comparises of three ARV isolates from different AIDS potiones revealed rablem of restriction and

HUT-78 cells, originating from a human T-cell lymphoid tumour, were used to propagate the ARV-2 strain of virus. To characterize the viral genome, RNA was extracted from purified virious and electrophoresed on agarose gels containing methyl mercury hydroxide". A distinct -9-kb RNA species was observed (Fig. 1) with smaller heterogeneous RNA and some ribosomal RNA species. The 9-kb RNA species was used as a template with random primers in a reverse transcriptate reaction to produce a virus-specific cDNA probe". RNA of virus obtained from cells infected with ARV-2 or with two additional isolates, ARV-3 and ARV-4, showed distinct bands at 9 kb that hybridized with the cDNA probe (Fig. 1).

With this cDNA probe, we examined the structure of viral DNA in infected cells by digestion with restriction enzymes. electrophoresis in agarone gels and Southern blotting. No specific beads were detected in several digests of DNA from uninfected cells (Fig. 2a, lanes C. E), whereas bands were seen in infected cells (Fig. 2a, lane A). Undigested DNA from infected cells contained a species at 5.5 kb, a faint species at 6 kb

# HIV/HTLV gene nomenclature

SIR-The complexities of the genomes of human retroviruses (the human T-cell leukaemia viruses, HTLV-I and HTLV-II, and the AIDS-causing human immunodeficiency viruses, HIV-1 and HIV-2) are being unravelled at a rapid pace which is likely to continue and expand. In addition to containing a large ensemble of positive and negative regulatory genes that orchestrate virus expression, these viruses are also remarkable in that they seem to have converged onto parallel regulatory pathways. Two of the regulatory genes of the immunodeficiency viruses are analogous to the two regulatory genes of the leukaemia viruses, although their detailed mechanisms of action may be quite different. Deciphering the modes of action of the regulatory genes of these viruses is crucial to the understanding of their pathogenesis as well as to development of therapeutic agents. Because of the tremendous activity in this field, more than one name has sometimes been given to a single gene and the same name may also apply to more than one gene. In the interest of the many new investigators entering the field for the first time, we feel it is important that we reach a standard nomenclature for all known genes of HIV and HTLV. We propose the scheme outlined in the table. ROBERT GALLO

FLOSSIE WONG-STAAL

National Cancer Institute, NIH, Bethesda, Maryland 20892, USA

LUC MONTAGNIER

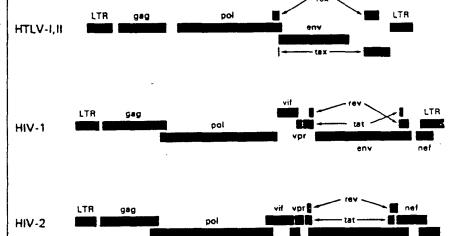
Department of Virology, Institut Pasteur, 75724 Paris Cedex 15, France

WILLIAM A. HASELTINE

Dana-Farber Cancer Institute,
Boston, Massachusetts 02115, USA
MITSUAKI YOSHIDA

Department of Viral Oncology, Cancer Institute, Tokyo 170, Japan

Proposed name (and derivation)	Previous names	Molecular mass (×10 <sup>-3</sup> )	Known function
HTLV-I and HTLV-II genes:			
tax, (transactivator)	x-lor, p40x, tat <sub>1</sub> tat <sub>2</sub> , TA	41, 41, 42 38	Transactivator of all viral proteins
rex, (regulator of expression rex, virion proteins)	pp27x, tel	27 25	Regulates expression of virion proteins
HIV genes:			
tat (transactivator)	tat-3, TA	14	Transactivator of all viral proteins
rev (regulator of expression of virion proteins)	art, trs	19, 20	Regulates expression of virion proteins
vif (virion infectivity factor)	sor, A, P', Q	23	Determines virus infectivity
vpr(R)	R	?	Unknown
nef (negative factor)	3' orf, B, E', F	27	Reduces virus express- ion, GTP-binding
vpx (X) (only in HIV-2 and SIV)	X	16, 14	Unknown



Vpr and vpx are temporary names and may be changed when more information about their functions is available. Subscripts 1 and 2 would be used to distinguish genes of HIV-1 and HIV-2 (for example, rev<sub>1</sub> and rev<sub>2</sub>). It is expected that genes of the simian viruses (STLV-1, SIV) would follow similar nomenclature with the subscripts STLV or SIV as appropriate.

VDX

#### Estimating the incubation period for AIDS patients

SIR—The nonparametric analyses of the data on transfusion-related AIDS considered by Medley et al.' indicate problems of identifiability. With data obtained by retrospective determination of the time of infection for diagnosed AIDS cases, it is only possible to estimate the early part of the incubation distribution up to a constant of proportionality. The same applies to the total number of infections by blood transfusion before any given time. The transfusion data themselves are unable to discriminate between high infection rates coupled with long incubation times on the

As do Medley et al.', we postulate a function h(x) which specifies the increase over time of the number of HIV-infected individuals who eventually develop AIDS, and a probability density function f(s) for the incubation time of those individuals. The corresponding likelihood function can be maximized jointly with respect to h and f. As the likelihood depends only on the product of h and f, it is not possible to estimate either of these fuctions completely; they may be individually estimated only up to constants of proportionality c and  $c^{-1}$ , respectively.

nosed within t years of infection, F(t) = $\int f(u)du$ , are given in the figure for the three age groups considered by Medley et al.. In this figure we show the estimates of F(t) so that for each group, c = F(7.5). For the children, the levelling of the estimate of F(t) by about 3.5 years suggests that the whole of the distribution of incubation times has been seen; it may then be reasonable to suppose that c = 1 but, as also noted by Medley et al., a second wave of incubation times that exceed 7.5 years is not excluded by these data. For the other two age groups, there is nothing in the transfusion data themselves to suggest à value for c. As a consequence, it is impos-

env



## nature

16 April 1987 Volume 326 Issue no. 6114

Micrographs of an icosahedral flower obtained by solidification of an Al-Li-Cu alloy were generated by Professor Guinier on an image processor starting from a sanning electron micrograph and using pseudo-colours. See News and Views p. 640.

#### **OPINION**

627 The doctrine of unripe time

#### **NEWS**

628 Pentagon threatens space station ESA shocked 629 US—Soviet drilling row German AI venture 630 Space telescope design US university funds Superconducting ceramics 631 Nuclear relief in Hesse 632 Soviet—Indian collaboration Reform stops careers 633 Supercollider go-ahead Endangered Japanese wildlife 634 Japanese education reform Falsified Soviet data 635 Texan research difficulties Locust plague ahead?

#### THIS WEEK

## New AIDS virus

A second AIDS virus, HIV-2, is shown by sequencing to be only distantly related to HIV-1.

## ■ AIDS: activation ...page 711

HIV-1 activation is triggered by a protein of the T-cell immune response.

## Feedback loop controls climate

. . . page 655

m

uesp

310 -

prarts

er i -

in c

07/1

A chemical released by marine plankton indirectly causes cloud formation, creating a feedback loop in which plankton and climate keep each other in balance.

### ■ Release of tamarins . . . page 642



Successful reintroduction of golden lion tamarins into the wild requires better prerelease training.

## ■ Rats should not shave . . . page 694

Trimming a rat's whiskers from the day of birth causes abnormalities in the cortex of the adult brain.

## ■ Superconductors ...page 669

New superconducting materials show unexpected switching in their magnetic properties.

. . . page 638

How will superconductors be used? And the advances being made in Japan.

### A new fossil monkey ...page 692



A new find shows a remarkable evolutionary and behavioural conservatism in the owl monkey lineage.

## ■ New space structures . . . page 675

Are unexpected long-period fluctuations in extra-galactic radio-frequency signals hither-to undetected structures in the interstellar medium?

## ■ Supernova 1987A...page 638

Computer models may identify the star which exploded to form the supernova star.

## ■ Atrial natriuretic peptide in the kidney ... pages 644 and 697

Peptide inhibition of angiotensin II blocks reabsorption of sodium and water in the renal tubule.

#### **NEWS & VIEWS**

637 Half-truths make sense (almost)

638 Supernova modelled David Lindley

638 Superconducting ceramics: On the way to a new technology Noboru Miura

639 Long night for owl monkeys R D Martin

640 News on five-fold symmetry P Guyot

641 Globin gene gains credentials Geoffrey North

642 Conservation biology: Living Latin binomials Robert M May & Anna Marie Lyles

643 Spectra of stellar radio flares Arnold O Benz

644 How the heart rules the kidneys Brenda Leckie

645 Scorpions take to the water D E G Briggs

646 Synapsin I and the cytoskeleton A J Baines

#### SCIENTIFIC CORRESPONDENCE

647 Body temperature and heat and water balance AJMcArthur &JA Clark

648 A cautionary view of antifertility vaccines P Berger ■ Quantitative receptor autoradiography J R J Baker & M A Williams: Replies — C Lucignani & C B Smith: M D Hall & A P Davenport

649 Representation of data in tables and graph M Paolini, G Cercignani & C Bauer

#### **COMMENTARY**

650 Relics of Hutchins and Fermi linger on

#### **BOOK REVIEWS**

**651 The Evolution of the Biosphere** by M I Budyko Andrew Watson

652 Horace Darwin's Shop: A History of the Cambridge Scientific Instrument Company 1878–1968 by M J G Cattermole and A F Wolfe Willem Hackmann

653 Ecological Aspects of Social Evolution: Birds and Mammals D I Rubenstein and R W Wrangham eds Tim Clutton-Brock

654 Reindeer Moon by E M Thomas Robert Foley ■ Molecular Biology of DNA Repair A Collins, R T Johnson and J M Boyle eds Tomas Lindahl

Contents continued

Valuer® (ISSN-00284836) is published weekly on Thursday, except the last week in December, by Macmillan Magazines Ltd and includes the Annual Index imalied in Fertians. Annual Subscription for USA and Canada US 3250-USA and Canadian orders to. Valuer, Subscription Dept. PO Box 1501, Neptune, N107753, USA. Other orders to Nature, Brunel Road, Basingsidae, Hants RG21-XXS, UK. Second class postage paid at New York, NY 10012 and additional mailing offices. Authorization to photocopy material for internal section and use of internal section and internal section internal section and internal section internal section and internal section internal sect

# Genome organization and transactivation of the human immunodeficiency virus type 2

Mireille Guyader, Michael Emerman, Pierre Sonigo, François Clavel, Luc Montagnier & Marc Alizon

Unité d'Oncologie Virale (CNRS UA 1157), and Unité de Recombinaison et Expression Génétique (INSERM U163, CNRS UA271), Laboratoire de Biologie Moléculaire et Immunologie des Rétrovirus, Institut Pasteur, 25 rue du Dr Roux 75724 Paris Cedex 15, France

Analysis of the nucleotide sequence of the human retrovirus associated with AIDS in West Africa, HIV-2, shows that it is evolutionarily distant from the previously characterized HIV-1. We suggest that these viruses existed long before the current AIDS epidemics. Their biological properties are conserved in spite of limited sequence homology; this may help the determination of the structure-function relationships of the different viral elements.

THE acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS) has now spread worldwide and appears to be an acute public health problem in Africa in particular<sup>1-5</sup>. A retrovirus designated human immunodeficiency virus (HIV), but previously known as LAV, HTLV-III or ARV, was shown to cause AIDS in the different areas afflicted by the epidemics<sup>6-d</sup>. Indeed, isolates from North America, Western Europe and Central Africa have the same biological properties, and antigenically cross-reactive proteins with the same relative molecular mass<sup>3-11</sup>. Only studies at the molecular level have revealed some differences in the nucleotide sequence of North-American and African isolates<sup>12,13</sup>. This sequence variation is also present, though to a lesser extent, among different isolates from the USA<sup>14-18</sup>.

The western part of Africa seemed relatively spared by AIDS'. Recently, however, several typical cases were found in a survey of patients from Guinea Bissau and other countries of West Africa 19-21. Unexpectedly, most of these patients did not have detectable titres of antibodies against HIV. But they were found to be infected by a retrovirus related to HIV by its ultrastructural and biological properties, such as cytopathogenicity and tropism for cells carrying the CD4(T4) antigen<sup>19</sup>. Antibodies raised against HIV could immunoprecipitate the gag and pol products of these isolates, which have molecular masses that are similar but not identical to these antigens of HIV; in contrast, the env products could not be immunoprecipitated, whereas previous HIV isolates showed wide cross-antigenicity of the envelope glycoprotein. Furthermore, the genome of this new retrovirus cross-hybridized only poorly in very low stringency conditions with HIV DNA probes 19,22. We have therefore designated this West African AIDS virus as HIV type 2 (HIV-1 referring to the AIDS retrovirus previously identified in Central Africa, North America and Europe). More than 20 isolates have so far been made from patients with AIDS and related conditions, mainly originating from west Africa<sup>20,21</sup>, but also in some Europeans (L.M., unpublished), and epidemiological studies in progress indicate a seroprevalence of 1-2% in some populations of West Africa (F. Brun-Vézinet, personal communication).

HIV-2 appears to be closely related to the simian immunodeficiency viruses (SIV) a group of cytopathic retroviruses whose prototype, STLV-3<sub>mac</sub>, was identified in captive rhesus monkeys (Macaca mulatta) with an AIDS-like disease<sup>23</sup>, and was later found to infect other primate species, either wild or in captivity<sup>24-26</sup>. Genetic comparisons of SIV, HIV-1 and HIV-2 may help to elucidate the phylogeny of these viruses and the origins of the recent AIDS epidemics. As these retroviruses share most of their biological properties, the identification of conserved sequences is important to localize the functional domains of the viral proteins and regulating elements, and design new diagnostic and therapeutic tools. We present here the complete nucleotide sequence of HIV-2, the comparison of its proteins with those of HIV-1, and preliminary studies on the regulation of HIV-2 expression.

#### Nucleotide sequence and LTR analysis

The sequence presented in Fig. 2 is derived from two  $\lambda$  clones corresponding to integrated proviral DNA from the ROD isolate of HIV-2 (ref. 22), obtained in 1985 from an AIDS patient from Cape Verde Islands (offshore Senegal, refs 19, 20). The genome of HIV-2 is 9,671 nucleotides long (in its RNA form), whereas HIV-1 isolates are about 9,200 nucleotides long. This difference is partly explained by the respective sizes of the long terminal repeats (LTRs, see below).

The genetic organization of HIV-2 (shown in Fig. 1) is analogous to that of HIV-1, that is:

5'LTR-gag-pol-central region-env-orf F-3'LTR.

The 'central region', also identified in the ovine lentivirus visna'. contains five major open reading frames (ORFs), four being clearly related to the ORFs of HIV-1 that encode the Q (or sor). R, tat and art (or trs) genes of HIV-1 (refs 15-18, 27-31). The fifth, which we designate ORF X, has no obvious counterpart in HIV-1. Alignments of the nucleotide sequences of HIV-1 and 2 show their distant homology (from ~60% for the more conserved gag and pol genes, to 30-40% for the other viral genes and LTRs). To allow these alignments to be made many insertions and deletions must be introduced into the sequences. We do not find that these insertions are the small duplications that would be characteristic of the recent divergence of retroviral sequences, as was noted among isolates of HIV-1 (ref. 12).

The limits of the LTRs and of their internal U3, R and U5 elements, determined by sequence analysis and some complementary experiments, are shown in Fig. 2. Classically bounding the retroviral LTRs are short inverted repeats (5' CTG-CAG 3') located after a polypurine tract for the 3'LTR, and before a sequence complementary to the 3' end of a transfer RNA that is used as primer by the reverse transcriptase (here, as in HIV-1 and visna virus, a lysine tRNA, refs 15, 27) for the 5' LTR. The R-U5 junction, corresponding to the 3' end of the polyadenylated viral RNA, was previously localized by sequencing oligo(dT)-primed complementary DNA (cDNA) derived from the HIV-2<sub>ROD</sub> genome<sup>22</sup>. The length of U5+R, and hence the position of the U3-R junction corresponding to the 5' cap site of the viral RNA were deduced from the size of a HIV-2 cDNA synthesized using the endogenous reverse transcriptase activity and the endogenous tRNA<sup>lys</sup> primer (see Fig. 3). This

† To whom correspondence should be addressed

<sup>\*</sup> Present address: Laboratory of Molecular Microbiology, National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases, Bethesda, Maryland, USA

·T

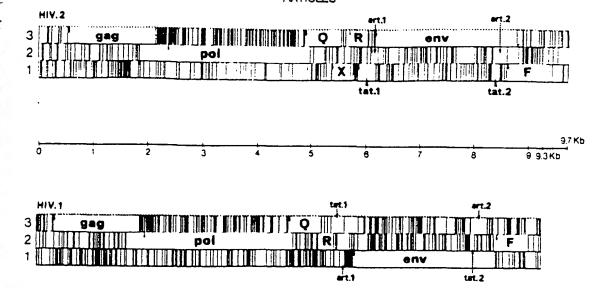


Fig. 1 Organization of the HIV-2 and HIV-1 genome (BRU isolate, ref. 15). Vertical bars represent the stop codons in the 3 reading frames. Arrows indicate the initiator AUG codons in viral genes or potential genes. Tat 1 and 2, art 1 and 2 are the open reading frames containing the coding exons of the tat and art genes.

strong-stop cDNA' is 302 +/-1 nucleotides long (181 nucleotides in HIV-1, ref. 15). Thus, the U5 element is 125 bp long, U3 is 556 bp and R 173 bp (respectively 82, 456 and 97 bp in HIV-1). All the elements of the HIV-2 LTRs are larger than in HIV-1, and alignment by computer programs shows large insertions and very distant overall homology for the aligned regions<sup>22</sup>. However, the three Sp1 binding sites identified in HIV-1 (ref. 32), are also present in HIV-2 from nucleotide 9,419 to 9,448 with 17 out of 29 nucleotides homologous to this region of HIV-1. The core enhancers identified in HIV-1 (ref. 33) are present in HIV-2 from nucleotide 9,389 to 9,416: the first is 50% homologous and the second 100% homologous to that in HIV-1 Fig. 2).

The analysis of the virus-specific poly(A)<sup>+</sup> RNA (not shown) from a cell line infected with and continuously producing HIV-2 revealed a pattern of transcription reminiscent of that observed in HIV-1-infected cells: RNA of over 9 kilobases (kb), correponding to a full-length transcript, and three types of spliced messenger RNA of 5, 4.5 and 2 kb, also observed in HIV-1 (refs 8, 34).

#### The gag and pol proteins and HIV phylogeny

he gag precursor of HIV-2 has a calculated relative molecular mass of 57,100 (M, 57.1K), consistent with the p55 antigen<sup>20</sup> een by immunoprecipitation with patient sera, and is probably processed, by analogy with HIV-1, into the proteins designated p16, p26 and p12 (refs 19, 20). By analogy with the p18 of HIV-1, p16 would be at the amino terminus of gag and precede p26, whose amino terminus has been sequenced (H. Marquardt, personal communication) and starts with the proline residue at position 951. The carboxy-terminal part of the gag precursor incodes a p12 that contains the cysteine-rich consensus of the retroviral nucleic-acid-binding proteins also found twice in the p13<sup>ear</sup> of HIV-1 (ref. 15). The HIV-2 pol ORF could encode the p64 and p36 antigens of HIV-2 (ref. 20) which by analogy correspond to the p68 and p34 (reverse transcriptase and indonuclease, respectively35) of HIV-1. 

The gag and pol proteins of HIV-1 and 2 were expected to share large conserved domains, as these HIV-2 proteins can be precipitated by antibodies in sera from patients infected with HIV-1. However, we found that only 58% and 59.4% of the amino acids of gag and pol respectively are identical to the

corresponding HIV-1 products (Table 1a), whereas the more distant isolates of HIV-1 (Zairian and US) show 90 to 95% amino-acid identity in these proteins (Table 1b and ref. 12). Several insertions and deletions have to be introduced in the alignments (data not shown), whereas they are rare in the comparisons of gag and pol genes between HIV-1 isolates. The gag and pol proteins of HIV-2 are no closer to those of the Zairian isolates than to the prototype HIV-1 (BRU isolate). isolated in 1983 from a French patient probably infected in the USA. Overall, the difference in gag and pol between HIV-1 and HIV-2 is of the same order as that observed among the group of the human T-cell leukaemia viruses (HTLV-I and II) and bovine leukaemia virus (BLV). However, this latter group displays a higher conservation in the envelope, 70% amino-acid identity between HTLV-I and HTLV-II, versus about 42% between HIV-1 and HIV-2 (see below). Alignments of different retroviral pol proteins (Table 1b) confirm that the HIVs form a subgroup that is more related to the lentiviruses visna and equine infectious anaemia virus (EIAV) than to any other human or animal retrovirus.

#### Homologous domains in env

The envelope glycoproteins of retroviruses are translated from a subgenomic viral mRNA (here probably the transcript of 4.5 kb). Addition of sugar residues (N-linked glycosylation) gives rise to a high-M, precursor which is processed by proteolytic cleavage. The length of the leader sequence of the HIV-2 glycoprotein cannot be precisely determined by alignment with that of HIV-1 (experimentally found to be 32 amino acids long 16) because of a lack of sequence homology (Fig. 4). But the amino terminus of env contains a relatively hydrophobic stretch in the calculated hydropathy plot (not shown) that is probably the signal peptide. The potential cleavage site between the external envelope glycoprotein (120K) and the transmembrane protein (previously thought to be the 36K antigen<sup>19</sup>, and now putatively identified as a 40K antigen<sup>20</sup>) is found at amino acid 505 (Fig. 4) immediately after the Lys-Glu-Lys-Arg sequence. This cleavage site aligns partly to one (Lys-Ala-Lys-Arg) of the two potential cleavage sites found in HIV-1 (the other being located after the Arg-Glu-Lys-Arg stretch). The calculated M, of the extracellular glycoprotein (EGP) and of the transmembrane protein (TMP) of HIV-2 would be 57K and 41.7K respectively; the discrepancy

פתנקייר פרון פרון מעוזיאייאר וניון איז איז איני מרים ביני מירים ביני מירים ביני מירים ביני מירים בינים בינ נכתינושים מכמכמים של איצוב מינים ונמים של מוני ויבי אינים במכמכמים מינים ויבים מינים וויבים מינים וויבים מינים 100 אינים ובונושים מינים וומסייאה בסיכמים מייאונים ומספטומים מינים של מינים מינים מינים וומיים מינים וומיים מינים במינים מינים מ

Geg Principal and polyteria properties and pol

Alstycialistikė pagaratastikiej pagaratasticialistymitės statikė apparatas saišai elatysej elysatytės vieleidas Gegamatamingegodado proposodaminosa, tieledaminosa konstruktuos sukelejantinos oda egegaminge gogaminge gogami Valejo paatypinininin prakuastytės pagaratas pagaratas pagaratas pagaratas is valvalio oly nacionalas areis. Po 200

CHECABATE AT LANGELANGELANGELANGE CONTROL OF A CONTROL OF SELECTION CONTROL OF A CO

1300 Ciphe Landi oblatu of Loubh alafyel of praid for the Chelana and Landi and Landi and Landi of the California of the Chelana of the Chela

Production of the state of the

Classificated Control of the Control of the Section of the Control of the Control

2100
Clinias puppin livelaidipii Giuta dipasaantyi biytyativa (Ciptipdi) and cantitivoi utytyaaavatoi uli dipasabatoi deedaanta deedaant

IC IAAAAAAAACO NOOCO CACAAAO CACACO CAGACO ATAACATTITO CACACAATAITO CACACO TAGAACO COTAGAAAAO COTAGAAAA CACACO CAGACO CAG

Chefraits of thinks by anther the basis is also printed by an experient language and contract of the contract

The state of the s

1100
Cranada anjajden alamang iladia tata wajdijan ilamani patadi cinada dipita dijini pilani dipuda dipuda disu giri timan Cranada anjati dijini pilani dipuda dipuda disu giri timan Cranada anjati dipuda dipuda dipuda dipuda Cranada anjati dipuda dipuda

ווייניוניין בייניין בייניי

Contract with the state of the same plant for the state of the first first the state of the stat

Chalatitipivalatipyvalkuulaasiyetiiletipipameimivalaapalatuvalkaetimijilaasjetavakaubakaetiujaliselukruda Conschaltipivalatipyvalkuulaassa keesi keese keesivalaan ja tiineteeteesee kaese seistretteeseaan alkaseeeee. Linductuu eti ujajajalaasaa kaesa kaesee kaesee kaesee kaesee kaesee keesee keesee kaesee kaesee kaesee kaesee

A FERNANCIA CONTRACTOR CONTRACTOR

tudio del mante del mante

And the first three in the state of the stat

evuus kuula lasta kasaa ka Kasaa ka Auu

Professional publishment and control of the material from the professional professional professional professional tensor and the professional profes

X → nitrate principality of the production of the production passes for the content of the production of the production

ulative inicioni principalpa piprestrilicini palancipe manala pipreja pahancanski pa palancanski sa palancanski Saddalikasaa diasa ami bilatabili kushadasaa kushadida kilatabili kushadi kaliki kilati kushadi pa palancanski Saddaliki sada palancanski palancanski palancanski palancanski pakanski pakanski kushadi kaliki kilatabili kal

Angled (plantara) and alternative and the second and an anticipate of angles plantaries of angles and and and the second and and angles and and and angles and and and angles and and angles and and angles and and angles angles and angles angles and angles angles and angles angles and angles and angles and angles and angles and angles angles and angles angles and angles and angles and angles angles and angles angles angles and angles and angles angles and angles angles angles and a

The middle of the control of the control of the control of the middle of the control of the cont

Down

On the second of the sec

recents charters and the second content of the second content of the second project of the second content of t

-----

אינאים בכון בערכון בערכון בער מיני בייני אינוי בערכון בערכו בערי ander i peli cirateran gelatieralistalistat betrevelandapartaalista aspitea pauka ita epelaelatoela dela dela Inacii caleccustico i incomo efector cacal perior calecci i da calectico de caci especialista exercista en incoma asiece et 8000 1 profitorio del moderno del control de 2000 i ono interiorio del control del control del control del control de control del control 8000 In action de marita de la referencia de la fine de la cinétal de la cinata de la papetien estranten de de la de Persona de la desta de la referencia de la constanta tentra de la dela de la papetion de la papetiente de la de 1800 Sadanio interestrated i Cipliutuda Conanderthera Italiaa lada ladan lada de manana cinhera il sinendarda Sadanio intrifecte caccaca eccesso de l'encrica de l'encres dintre lancità este comanda de l'estrincre de cac Valdardate diplaca od iplaca od i alta diplaca diodes di servia desta diplaca de al servica od sel pilavici di di di Giolici conconenzia i i deciti i coccedente de desta dececce cocce de conconenza coccedente de desta de concon

100 100 Millose Through Chapter Control by the Chapter of the Chap

nping mangkan plantabat acting represented protection abade ad tablem angalath angel abata at acting sangel planter Gala, Loci Calor Translande Collection and confedence and accast concedence and acting accounter concedence accast for F To the icligates or Clyster trates the state of each active laction and an extension and active laces Bases Angastia-Ciuatgilatia-Ciptiglu prastaga Ginciucias sagang Giucialyaha Prahegoriucipa gela Iyreinciacias phunk taan Na Angastia-Ciuatgilatia-Agorii Istoudia-Albangar giranga angas pangalaha angas Angas da Afeca Caatee Caesee angas taan mangar kangas kangas kangas kangas kaca ese angas kangas kan Nasa Kanga Protektarept orkalistische Goldfreine uitze goldclerende krepestar der de prepa goldte in 1919 in 1919 in 1919 Culicangassterangaskandschanamilichen gorangaran in Goldcisteri fogelige Goldschausschoff for Goldschausschoff A 1972 Control of the state of the second of indiain maatavalmatadininsatarinkaapapi mindiplalainusailipelahaaptakaatakamisi (19a1) poladishaaa Minde i veteoi i mitain undamanda menemilitai emeece atee en mitoi ee emili edeece (1916) in alian 1960 meeri At glo caleCi-Ins .

1831 Partition 12 (1111) 1-121 Parazet 1101 Parazet 1101 Perter variation of the last va

Complete nucleotide sequence of the HIV-2kon provirus genome. The sequence RNA is shown together with the deduced amino-acid sequence of the viral proteins. The of the 9,671 nucleotide coding strand from the cap site to the polyadenylation site of the 3-bp inverted repeats bounding the LTR are underlined with arrows. The primer binding and US elements of the LTR are indicated by arrows. The promoter (TATAAA), the three potential Sp1 factor binding sites (indicated by dotted lines) and the two core enhancer ", and polypurine tract (PPT) are underlined. The repeat of the PPT in the polygene is also underlined. The limits of the U3, sequences (E, indicated by dashed lines) of U3 are shown; in R the polyadenylation signal AATAAA is underlined. The viral genes and potential genes are translated from the first AUG of the open reading frame (ORF), except pol which is translated from the beginning of the ORF. The end of translation is indicated by a filled circle. The amino terminus of the major core protein, the p264st was determined by protein sequencing. S1) at position 6,140 and SA at position 8,307 indicate the probable splice donor and acceptor sites of the intron separating the two coding exons of the tat and art genes. site (PBS) complementary to the 3' end of tRNA'",

Methods. The sequence was determined by the M13 shotgun cloning and dideoxynucleotide chain terminator method 22.38, as described 22 starting from the inserts of the A phages ROD 27 and ROD 35 containing integrated proviral DNA22 ROD 27 corresponds to the 5' part of the genome, to the EroRI site at position 2,658, whereas ROD 35 corresponds to the part of the genome 3' to this site. An in-frame TAG stop codon was found in ROD 35 env gene. The sequencing of the corresponding region in an oligo(dT)-primed HIV-2 cDNA clone E.2, described in ref. 22) revealed that it was due to a C-to-T mutation at position 8,304.

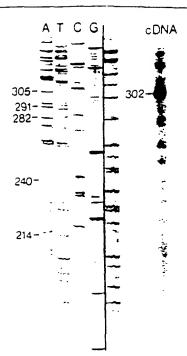


Fig. 3 HIV-2 strong-stop cDNA corresponding to the length of the R = U5 elements of the HIV-2 LTR. The methods were previously described<sup>15</sup>. Briefly, virions were purified by ultracentrifugation and an endogenous cDNA reaction performed with radio-labelled nucleotides after mild disruption of viral envelope with Triton X-100. The tRNA<sup>175</sup> primer, complementary to the PBS site flanking the U5 element at the 5' end of the genome, was then degraded by alkaline hydrolysis and the cDNA run on a denaturing 6% acrylamide-urea gel together with a sequence reaction for accurate estimation of the size of the products.

with the apparent M, of the EGP is explained by glycosylation (30 sites in HIV-2, about half of which are conserved with respect to HIV-1).

Figure 4 shows an alignment of the envelopes of the two HIVs. The proteins are overall very distantly related (41.7% identity in the entire envelope, 39.4% in the EGP, 44.8% in the TMP) compared to divergent isolates of HIV-1 (about 75-80% identity in the whole envelope, ref. 12). Many large insertions have to be introduced, particularly in alignment of the EGPs where only short, widely separated domains are conserved between HIV-1 and 2. These domains are clustered into the conserved regions of the EGP of HIV-1 (identified by comparison of different isolates<sup>12-14</sup>), and generally coincide with cysteine residues. Among the HIV-1 isolates, all the cysteine residues could be aligned in spite of the generally large genetic variation, especially in gp110. Almost all (22/23) of the cysteine residues of HIV-1 can also be aligned with HIV-2, but the latter contains seven additional cysteine residues, often in the regions representing insertions relative to HIV-1. Thus, the folding of the HIV-2 EGP could be different from that of HIV-1, and some regions, therefore, might be exposed in a different manner.

#### Other viral proteins

The HIV-1 genome contains several other genes encoding proteins of small  $M_r$  (10 to 27K), two of which (tat and art/trs) have an identified function: the positive regulation of viral expression<sup>30-33</sup>. No role has yet been identified for the p23 encoded by ORFQ (or sor)<sup>37,38</sup>, nor for the p27 encoded by ORFF (or 3' ORF)<sup>39</sup>. We also observed in the region between the pol and env genes of HIV-1 (central region) another potential gene, which we designated R (ref. 12). All these elements are found in HIV-2, but the corresponding proteins are only distantly homologous (see Table 1a). In the F protein, most of the difference between HIV-1 and 2 is due to a large insertion in

the amino terminus of HIV-2. The second half of the protein, encoded by the U3 element of the LTR, shows better conservation (data not shown).

Based upon sequence homologies with HIV-1, the tat and art genes of HIV-2 are probably organized as split genes transcribed. into ~2 kb mRNA made of three exons (3,23-31; the 5' leader, a first coding exon located in the central region and probabending at a possible splice donor found at position 6.1-(CAAGT, Fig. 2), and a last exon probably starting at the splic: acceptor at position 8,307 in HIV-2 (CAGATC). The tat protein of HIV-2 would be longer than that of HIV-1 (130 versus 56 amino acids), having two large insertions in the amino terminus and in the second coding exon (Fig. 4). The main domain of homology of the tat proteins corresponds to a region very rich in cysteine residues whose structure is reminiscent of that of the 'cysteine fingers' of some transcription-regulating elements that interact with nucleic acids, such as the TFIIIA factor. This region is followed by an Arg-Lys-rich stretch that could also interact with DNA or RNA. No significant homology is seen in the second coding exon, which has been shown to be dispensable to the function of the protein 28.29. The art-encoded protein is shorter in HIV-2 than it is in HIV-1 (100 versus 116 amino acids), and most of its length is encoded by the last exon. The most homologous part is located in a stretch of basic residue that may be able to interact with nucleic acids.

#### Cross-transactivation of HIV-1 and HIV-2

The trans-activator gene (tat) has been shown to be indispensable for the replication and cytopathicity of HIV-1 (ref. 41).

Table 1 Quantification of the homologies among retroviral proteins

41V.1 5AC	POL ENV EGF   29.61	THUP F	1 1 1 1 1 1	130 t
ь	HIV-2	HIV-I	HTLV-I	VISNA
HIV-I	59.1 (96.4)	_	ИD	ND
LAV-Eli	61.6 (96.1)	94 (98.7)	ND	ND
LAV-Mal	59 (95.2)	92 (98.7)	ND	ND
EIAV	43.8 (92)	41.9 (91.5)	ND	46.7 (90.8)
VISNA	43.7 (88.7)	42.2 (94)	ND	_
HTLV-I	34.8 (70.5)	33.3 (70.3)	_	ND
HTLV-II	ND	ND	62.8 (99.5)	ND
BLV	ND	ND	49.5 (93.2)	ND
RSV	35.9 (72.3)	34.5 (76.2)	38.2 (86.4)	ND

The reference protein of each alignment is that listed at the top of the column. Proteins were aligned using the NUCALN program<sup>61</sup> with following parameters: K-tuple 1, window 20, gap penalty 1. Two results are indicated in each case: the amino-acid identity (%) in the aligned domains (that is, excluding the regions of insertion/deletion), and between parentheses the percentage of the length of reference protein that could be aligned. a, Homologies between HIV-1 and HIV-2 proteins. For ent, the calculation was done for the external glycoprotein (EGP, including the signal peptide, whose length is not exactly known in HIV-2), and the transmembrane protein (TMP). b, Comparison of the pol-encoded proteins of different retroviruses. LAV.Mal and LAV.Eli are Zairian isolates of HIV-1 (ref. 12); EIAV: equine infectious anaemia virus (sequence communicated by Dr S. Aaronson), and visna virus are animal lentiviruses; HTLV-1, HTLV-11, BLV<sup>62-64</sup>, related leukaemogenic retroviruses; RSV) Rous sarcoma virus<sup>62</sup>. ND, not determined.

A Take Selection of the

Cale Street Street Section Company of the street St

Fig. 4 Alignments of the HIV-1 (BRU isolate, ref. 15) and HIV-2 proteins. Asterisks indicate amino-acid identities. Gaps were introduced to optimize the alignments. In the envelopes, the potential cleavage sites are shown by arrows. EGP, external glycoprotein; TMP, transmembrane protein. O, Potential N-glycosylation sites; . cysteines. The domains of the EGP of HIV-1 that were found to be well-conserved among isolates12 are underlined. The parts of tat and art encoded by each of the two exons are separated by an arrow.

To examine whether transactivation (a property also shared with the ovine visna lentivirus but not with the related caprine arthritis and encephalitis virus<sup>42</sup>) exists in HIV-2, we constructed a plasmid, called pHIV2-CAT, containing the bacterial chloramphenicol acetyltransferase (CAT) gene under the control of the U3-R region of HIV-2 (225 bp of U3 and 175 bp of R). To test the transactivation of HIV-2, cells were either infected with HIV-2 or mock-infected, and five days later transfected with either pSVCAT (which contains the CAT gene under control of the SV40 early promoter<sup>43</sup>) or pHIV2-CAT. At the time of transfection, the cells were not producing virus. Nonetheless, we observed a substantial increase in the amount of CAT expression in extracts of HIV-2-infected versus mock-infected cells that had been transfected with pHIV2-CAT (Fig. 5a). The expression of the SV40 early promoter was not affected by HIV-2 infection.

οi

th

its

:d

ıd in

٠\$.

Ρ.

in

10

.li

1a

٠.

d.

To determine whether the tat gene of HIV-1 could transactivate the LTR of HIV-2 and vice versa, we cotransfected SW480 cells with subgenomic fragments of HIV-1 or HIV-2 and pHIV2-CAT or a plasmid called pHIV1-CAT, which contains U3-R of HIV-1 (the entire U3 and 70 bp of R) directing transcription of the CAT gene. The plasmid pLET (a gift from Dr S. Wain-Hobson) contains the region of the HIV-1 shown by others to encode the HIV-1 tat gene 28,29. The plasmid pME214, on the other hand, contains HIV-2 sequences between nucleotides 5,786 and 8,571 (Fig. 2), and in particular contains the open reading frames of HIV-2 that share homology with the tat gene of HIV-1. In both of these plasmids transcription is driven

by the LTR of the respective virus, and the first AUG of the transcript is the first AUG of the putative tat gene. It should be noted that both these plasmids also contain the coding potential for the art gene.

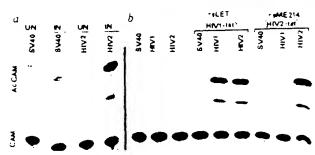
Although the SV40 early promoter was not affected by either the HIV-1 tat nor the HIV-2 tat genes, both HIV-1 and HIV-2 LTRs were substantially activated by the HIV-1 tat gene (Fig. 5b). This is perhaps surprising in view of the difference in size of the R region of HIV-1 (where the transactivator responsive region (TAR) resides<sup>45</sup>) and HIV-2. However 35 of the 58 bases present in the first stem-and-loop secondary structure of the TAR region of HIV-1 are conserved, and an analogous stem-and-loop structure with the first 77 bases of R can be drawn for HIV-2 (ref. 33).

The HIV-2 LTR is transactivated over 100-fold by pME214 (Fig. 5b). On the other hand, the HIV-1 LTR is not as well transactivated by this plasmid (~5-20 fold, Fig. 5 and other data not shown). Similar results were obtained after transfection of HeLa and HUT 78 cells (data not shown). These experiments indicate that pME214 encodes a functional tat gene. In addition, they indicate that the specificity of the HIV-2 tat is somewhat different from that of the HIV-1 can It will be important to determine whether this observation is isolate-specific.

#### Origin of human immunodeficiency viruses

We have presented here the complete nucleotide sequence of the netrovirus associated with AIDS in West Africa, HIV-2, and tematively identified the viral proteins either detected in

The Property of



HIV-2. Chloramphenicol οſ Fig. 5 Transactivation acetyltransferase (CAT) assays were done as described59 unreacted chloramphenicol is marked 'CAM', and the acetylated products are marked 'AcCAM'. All reactions were 1 h with 10% of the cellular extract made 40 h after transfection. The origin of the promoter linked to the CAT gene is indicated above each lane. SV40 indicates the SV40 early promoter, HIV-2 indicates the partial U3 and the entire R sequences of HIV-2 (ROD isolate), and HIV-1 indicates the entire U3 and 70 bp of R of HIV-1 (BRU isolate). 4 HUT 78 cells were either mock-infected (UN, uninfected) or infected (1N) with HIV-2. Five days post-infection, 3 × 10° cells were transfected with 3 µg of plasmid in 0.5 ml of Tris-saline without divalent cations for 45 min at 37 °C with 250 µg ml-1 DEAE-Dextran. b, 4×105 SW480 cells were cotransfected by the CaCl<sub>2</sub> technique<sup>60</sup> with 3 µg of promoter-CAT plasmid and 3 µg of the indicated plasmid. Salmon sperm DNA was added such that each transfection was 20 µg ml-1 DNA. This experiment was repeated three times with similar results.

immunoprecipitations with patients' sera, or homologous to proteins previously identified in HIV-1. The two viruses share a similar genomic organization, indicating a common evolutionary origin, but differ significantly in terms of nucleotide and amino-acid sequence: the more-conserved gag and pol genes respectively display only 56 and 60% nucleotide sequence homology and both less than 60% amino-acid identity. The calculation of the nucleotide sequence homology for the other genes gives even lower values, making HIV-1 and 2 42% homologous overall. This confirms that these two viruses are distinct elements of the HIV family, and cannot be considered as strains of the same virus, according to the recommendations of the international taxonomy committee.

It was previously established that HIV-2 is more related to the simian immunodeficiency viruses (SIV) than it is to HIV-1. The gag, pol and env proteins of SIV and HIV-2 are antigenically cross-reactive, whereas their cross-reactivity to HIV-1 is restricted to some gag and pol antigens. The amino-terminal aminoacid sequence of the major core protein (corresponding to the p25gae of HIV-1 and p26gae of HIV-2) has been determined in one isolate of SIV obtained from macaques with an AIDS-like disease (MnIV, ref. 26). Out of the 23 amino acids sequenced 21 match with the amino terminus of p26gag of HIV-2, whereas 13 (with one deletion) match to the p25ger of HIV-1. Furthermore, whereas HIV-2 can infect, at least transiently, primate species which are evolutionarily more distantly related to humans (at least baboons and macaques), HIV-1 infects only humans and chimpanzees (R. Desrosiers and P. Fultz, personal communications). In fact, it is not possible from current data to know whether SIV can be classified as distinct from HIV-2 or if they only differ as independent isolates of the same virus.

The almost simultaneous emergence of two foci of AIDS in distinct areas of the African continent is unlikely to be due to the recent emergence of two novel human pathogens, for example by simultaneous trans-species infection by animal retrovirus, or by the mutation of pre-existing non-pathogenic human retroviruses. Indeed, HIV-1 and HIV-2 are obviously retroviruses with a common origin, but they are highly divergent, and it is more likely that their time of divergence is earlier than the beginning of the current epidemics. Therefore a common ancestor, with similar properties and pathogenic potential, prob-

ably existed a long time ago in a human population, and the emergence of the AIDS epidemics is more likely the result simultaneous modifications of epidemiological parameters. West and Central Africa, such as uncontrolled arbanization leading to the infection of larger populations.

A question to be addressed is why the HIVs were only recent detected if they existed for a long period. This may be due the fact that the pathogenicity of an HIV-type retrovirus cann be revealed until it has spread to a significant portion of the population. First, in areas of Africa with poor medical facilitie where other infections, such as malaria, represent primary caus: of morbidity, isolated cases of AIDS could have been a undetectable clinical event. Then, the incubation time can vaconsiderably, and it cannot still be ruled out that a large fractio of individuals infected by a HIV will remain healthy carrier In Kenya, HIV-1 seropositivity was first reported in a hig fraction of subjects at risk of AIDS (female prostitutes) wh were apparently healthy; later, the virus diffused to a larger par of the population, and cases of AIDS were observed. A similar situation could explain the apparent lack of pathogenicity c the retrovirus designated HTLV-IV, but indistinguishable from HIV-2 and SIV by the antigenicity of its proteins (9,44,49). Th presence of HTLV-IV was identified only in apparently health individuals in West Africa, an area where we have observed several typical AIDS cases caused by HIV-2. It is possible tha the apparent non-pathogenicity of HTLV-4 is due to a recen epidemic diffusion of HIV-2/HTLV-IV in the West Africa, where AIDS cases still represent a minor fraction of the infected and seropositive individuals, whereas HIV-1 has diffused in majo cities of central Africa or the USA some time before.

#### Implications for vaccines and diagnostics

The risk that HIV-2-infected blood samples may not be detected by standard screens, currently based on the detection of anti-HIV-1 antibodies, makes it important that a way of diagnosing HIV-2 infection is found. As the envelope, and especially its transmembrane part, represents the primary target of the host antibody response to the HIV infection (see ref. 1), antigens from the envelope of HIV-2 will significantly improve the spectrum of the screening tests, allowing the detection of samples infected by HIV-2, and perhaps by other as yet uncharacterized members of the HIV family.

As it shares most of the structural characteristics and biological properties of HIV-1, but displays significant genetic divergence, HIV-2 is a powerful tool in the study of the molecular biology of this group of retroviruses. Among the crucial biological properties common to both HIVs are tropism for CD4-positive cells, and mechanisms of positive regulation of viral expression encoded by viral transactivating factors. We observed that the rat of HIV-1 activates the transactivation responsive (TAR) sequences as efficiently in both types of HIV, whereas the rat gene of HIV-2 is more efficient on the TAR elements of HIV-2. The rat proteins of HIV-1 and 2 have only short homologous sequences, and this will ease the dissection of their function by mutagenesis or using chemically synthesized peptides.

HIV-1 and probably HIV-2 recognize the CD4 surface molecule as a receptor on helper/inducer T lymphocytes and perhaps on other cells expressing the CD4 protein. In HIV-1, this interaction is mediated by the external envelope glycoprotein (EGP; ref. 52), and an important problem is which of the domain(s) of this protein are involved in that interaction. Indeed, blocking this step of the virus life cycle, either by antibodies or drugs, could be an efficient means for preventing infection or blocking its spread. As the receptor is a constant cellular protein, we can postulate that the binding domain of the envelope is conserved among the CD4-tropic HIVs. The conserved domains of the EGP of HIV-1 and 2 are not numerous, and therefore it becomes possible to demonstrate their possible role in the virus-receptor interaction using a relatively limited

set of site-directed mutations. Given the absence of antigenic cross-reactivity of the envelopes of the two HIVs, this CD4binding domain is probably not, or only poorly, immunogenicperhaps because of masking by glycosylation, poor exposure on the virion surface, or mimicking of 'self' antigens. Nevertheless, its presentation to the immune system out of context of the vinon, that is, as a peptide, might induce a neutralizing antibody response that is not attained, or attained with only a low efficiency, with the complete native envelope from virions or expression systems 14-26.

#### Conclusion

The comparative analysis of HIV-1 and 2 reveals major genetic differences between retroviruses that share many of their biological properties. They both cause AIDS, are cytopathic in vitro,

Received 4 March, accepted 19 March 1997

- Weiss, R. A. in RNA Tumor Viruses (eds. Weiss, R., Teich, N., Varmus, H. & Coffin, J.) Vol. II, 405-485. Cold Sonny Harbor Laboratory, New York, 1985-Curran, J. W. et al. Science 229, 1352-1357, 1985.
- Quina, T.C. Mann, J. M., Curran, J. W. & Prot, P. Science 234, 955-963 (1986). Prot, P. et al. Lancer il, 65-69 (1984).
- Clumeck, N et at N Engl J Wed 310, 492-49" 1984.
- 6. Barre-Sinoussi, F. et al. Science 220, 568-870 (1983).
  7. Popono, M., Samgadharan, M. G., Read, E. & Gallo, R. C. Science 224, 497-500 (1984).
- Levy, J. A. et al. Science 225, 340-842 (1984).
  9. Brua-Vézinet, F. et al. Science 224, 453-456 (1984).
- 19. Effrodt, A. et al. Lancer i, 1383-1385 (1984)
- 11. Bailey, A. C. et al. Lancet i. 359-361 : 1985:
- 12. Alizon, M., Wain-Hobson, S., Montagnier, L. & Sonigo, P. Cell 46, 63-74 (1986)
- 11. Willey, R. L. et al. Proc. natn. Acad. Sci. L.S. 4, 83, 5038-5041, 19861
- 14 Startich, B. R. et al. Cell 45, 637-548 + 1986.
- 15. Wain-Hobson, S. Sonigo, P., Danos, O., Cole, S. d. Alizon, M. Cell 40, 9-17-1985; 16. Sanchez Pescador, R. et al. Science 227, 484-492, 1985; 17. Ratner, L. et al. Nature 313, 227-284 (1985)

- 18. Marsing, M. A. et al. Nature 313, 450-458 (1985) 19. Clavel, F. et al. Science 233, 343-346 (1986) 20. Brun-Vérinet, F. et al. Lancet L. 128-132 (1987).
- 21. Clavel, F et al. N. Engl. J. Med. (in the press). 22. Clavel, F et al. Nature 324, 691-695 (1986).
- 23. Daniel, M. D. et al. Science 228, 1199-1204 (1985) 24 Kanki, P. J., Airos, J. & Esset, M. Science 230, 951-954 (1985). 25. Benveniste, R. E. et at. J. Virol. 69, 483-490 (1986).
- 26. Murphey-Corp. M. et al. Nature 321, 435-437 : 19861
- Sonigo, P. et al. Cell 42, 369-382 1985:
- 28. Arys. S. K., Guo C., Josephs, S. F. & Wong-Staal, F. Science 229, 69-73 (1985).
  39. Sodroski, J., Patarsa, R., Rosen, C., Wong-Staal, F. & Haseltine, W. Science 229, 74-77.
- 30 Sodroski, J. et al. Nature 321, 412-417 1986 i.
- 31. Feinberg, M. B., Jarrel, R. F., Aldovini, A., Gallo, R. C. & Wong-Staal, F. Cell 46, 807-817
- 32. Ianes, K., Kadonaga, J., Luciw. P. & Tjian, R. Science 232, 755-759 (1986).

have a tropism for CD4-bearing cells and have elements transactivating the expression of viral genes acting at the LTR level. The evolutionary potential of these viruses is therefore striking, and we must ask whether other HIVs can emerge as long as a favourable epidemiological situation is provided. We must take advantage of the precise delineation of the conserved structures to understand their molecular biology and develop new therapeutic tools, especially immunoprophylactics.

We thank Drs S. Aaronson, F. Brun-Vezinet, R. Desrosiers, P. Fultz, H. Marquardt and M. Muesing for exchange of scientific information; Drs S. Wain-Hobson, M. L. Michel and A. Louise for providing plasmids. Bernard Caudron for help in preparation of the computer printouts; Dr. Lautaro Perez for discussion and encouragement. M.E. is a fellow of the Leukemia Society of America, Inc.

- 33 Muesing, M., Smith, D. H. & Capon, D. J. Cell 48, 691-791 (1987). 34 Rabson, A. B. et al. Science 229, 1388-1390 (1985). 35 Lightfoot, M. et al. J. Virol. 60, 771-775 (1986).

- Allan, J. S. et al. Science 228, 1091-1094 (1985)
- Lee, T H et al Science 231, 1546-1549 : 1986:
- Kan, N. C. et al. Science 231, 1553-1555 (1986) Allan, J. S. et al. Science 230, 810-813 (1985)
- Miller, J., Mac Laehlan, A. & Klug, A. EMBO J. 4, 1609-1614:1985-
- Dayton, A., Sodroski, J. G., Rosen, C. A., Goh, W. C. & Haselline, W. A. Cell 44, 941-94"
- Hess, J. L., Pyper, J. M. & Clements, J. E. J. Virol. 68, 385-393 (1986).
  Gorman, C. M., Merlino, G. T., Willingham, M. C., Pastan, I. & Howard, B. H. Proc. adri.
  Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 79, 6777-6781 (1982).
- Adachi, A. et al. J. Virol 59, 284-291 (1986)
- Rosen, C. A., Sodroski, J. G. & Haselune, W. A. Cell 41, 313-823 (1985)
- Coffin. J. M. et al. Vature 321, 10 (1986)
- Kreiss, J. K. et al. N. Engl. J. Med. 314, 414-418 (1986) Kanki, P. J. et al. Science 232, 238-243 (1996)
- Bann, F et al Lancet IL 138"-1389 : 1985 :
- Daigleish, A. G. et al. Nature 312, 763-767 (1984)
- Klatzmann, D et al. Vature 312, 767-768 (1984)
- McDougal, J. S. et al. Science 231, 382-385 (1985) Maddon, P. J. et al. Cell 47, 333-348 (1986).
- Weiss, R. A. et al. Nature 314, 69-72 (1985).
- Clavel, F., Klatzman, D & Montagnier, L. Lancer L 879-880 1985.
- Lasky, L. A. or ol. Science 223, 209
- Messing, J. & Viera, J. Gene 19, 269-276 (1982). Sanger, F., Nicklen, S. & Coulson, A. R. Proc. nam. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 74, 5463-5467 1977-
- 59. Gorman, C. M., Moffat, L. F. & Howard, B. H. Molec Cell. Biol. 2, 1044-1051 1982-
- 60 Graham, F. L. & Van der Eb. A. J. Virology \$2, 456-467 (1973).
  61. Wilbur, W. J. & Lipman, D. J. Proc. nara. Acad. Sci. L. S. A. 80, "25-"30 (1983).
- 62. Seiki, M., Hatton, S., Hirayama, Y. & Yoshida, M. Proc. nain. Acad. Sci. U.S. 4. 80, 3618-3622 (1983)
- Kiyokawa, T., Yoshikura, H., Hattori, S., Seiki, M. & Yoshida, M. Proc. nain. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 81, 6202-6206 (1984).
- Sagata, N. et al. Proc. nain. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. \$2, 677-681 (1985)
- 65. Schwartz, D. E., Tizard, R. & Gilbert, W. Cell 12, 853-869 (1983)

#### LETTERS TO NATURE

#### Switching phenomena in a new 90-K superconductor

P. H. Hor\*, R. L. Meng\*, C. W. Chu\*, M. K. Wut, E. Zirngiebl‡, J. D. Thompson‡ & C. Y. Huang§

- \* Department of Physics, University of Houston, Houston, Texas 77004, USA
- † Department of Physics, University of Alabama, Huntsville, Alabama 35899, USA
- Los Alamos National Laboratory, Los Alamos, New Mexico 87545, USA
- Lockheed Palo Alto Research Laboratory, Palo Alto, Galifornia 94304-1191, USA

Recently, Wu et al.1 and Hor et al.2 have shown that  $Y_{1,2}Ba_{a,a}CuO_{4-a}$  is a superconductor with a superconducting onset temperature at -92 K as determined by their resistivity and a.c. staceptibility measurements. Because the magnetic properties are important in describing the nature of superconductivity, we have measured the d.c. magnetic moment of this material. Here we show that this material cooled in zero field or in a high field (H<sub>cool</sub>>

90 G) is diamagnetic below  $T_{cm} \approx 90$  K, consistent with the previous measurements<sup>1,2</sup>. However, when the sample is cooled in a small field (≤85 G), the magnetization, M, first becomes negative (diamagnetic) below  $T_{\rm cm}$ , but further cooling results in a jump of M to a positive value at low temperature. We have also observed this switching by the application of an additional small field when the sample was cooled in a small field.

The  $Y_{1,2}Ba_{0,8}CuO_{4-8}$  sample was prepared as described in ref. 1. The X-ray diffractograms reveal that the sample has multiple phases, devoid of the K2NiF4 structure. From the electrical resistance measurement, the superconducting onset temperature is  $T_{\infty} = 94.5 \text{ K}$  and the resistance becomes 'zero' below  $T_0 = 92 \text{ K}$  indicating that the sample is a superconductor with a rather narrow transition width. A Quantum Design superconducting quantum interference device (SQUID) magnetometer has been employed to measure the magnetization of the sample as a function of temperature and magnetic field. When the sample is cooled under zero field conditions, we have found that M is diamagnetic below  $T_{\rm cm}$  and the susceptibility below ~25 K reaches ~35% of that of perfect diamagnetism  $(-1/4\pi).$ 

We have also measured M when the sample is cooled in a field,  $H_{\infty ol}$ . In Fig. 1, the magnetization obtained at various 5,

vif		•								
	10	20	30	40	50	09	0,0	08	06	
HIV-2 vif HIV-1 vif	ATGGAGGAAG **** ATGGAA	ACAAGAGATG GATAGTGGTT *************	GATAGTGGTT *** GCAGGTGATG	CCCACCTGGA ******* ATTGTGTGGC	ACAAGAGATG GATAGTGGTT CCCACCTGGA GGGTGCCAGGGAGGATG GAGAAATGGC ATAGCCTTGT ****** ****************	-GGGAGGATG *** GATGAGGATT	GAGAAATGGC ***.** AGAACATGGA	ATAGCCTTGT .*.**.*.	CAAGTATCTA * . ** . * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	
	100	110	120	130	140	150	160	170	081 (	
HIV-2 vif	AAATACAAAA CAAAGGATCT	CAAAGGATCT ** * * *** CAGGGAAAGC	AGAAAAGGTG *******	TGCTATGTTC ***	AGAAAAGGTG TGCTATGTTC CCCACCATAA GGTGGGATGG *****************************	GGTGGGATGG * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *		CTTGCAGCAG	GGTAATATC	
	190	200	210	220	230 230	15AAAGCCCT		TAAGTTCAGA	CAICCAAGAA TAAGITCAGA AGTACACATC	
HIV-2 vif	CCATTAAAAG (	GAAACAGTCA	TCTAGAGATA	CAGGCATATT	GGAACTTA	-ACACCAGAA	-ACACCAGAA AAAGGATGGC	TCTCCTCTTA	Trcagranga	
HIV-1 vif	CCACTAG GGGATGCTAG ATTGGTAATA ACAACATATT GGGGTCTGCA TACAGGAGAA AGAGACTGGC	GGGATGCTAG	ATTGGTAATA	ACAACATATT	GGGTCTGCA	TACAGGAGAA	AGAGACTGGC	ATCTGGGTCA	Arciggica gggagicicc	
	280	290	300	310	320	330	340	350	360	
HIV-2 vif	ATAACTTGGT !	ACACAGAAAA	GTTCTGGACA	GATGITACCC	CAGACTGTGC AGATGTCCTA	AGATGTCCTA	ATACATAGCA	ATACATAGCA CTTATTTCCC TTGCTTTACA	TTGCTTTACA	
HIV-1 vif	ATAGAATGGA GGAAAAGAG ATATAGCACA CAAGTAGACC CTGAACTAGC AGACCAACTA ATTCATCTGT ATTACTTTGA CTGTTTTCA	GGAAAAAGAG	ATATAGCACA	CAAGTAGACC	CTGAACTAGC	AGACCAACTA	ATTCATCTGT	ATTACTTTGA	CIGTTTTCA	
	370	380	390	400	4 10	420	430	4.0	450	
HIV-2 vif	GCAGGTGAAG 1	TAAGAAGAGC CATCAGAGGG	CATCAGAGGG	GAAAAGTTAT	TGTCCTGCTG	CAATTATCCC			CAC.	
HIV-1 vif		TAAGAAAGGC	CTTATTAGGA	CATATAGTTA		TGAATATCAA	GCAGGACATA	ACAAGGT	AGGATCTCTA	
	460	470	480	490	290	510	520	530	540	
HIV-2 vif	CAATTTCTGG C	CCTTAGTGGT	AGTGCAACAA	AGTGCAACAA AATGACAGAC		CAGTACCACC	AGGAAACAGC	GGCGAAGAGA	CTATC	
HIV-1 vif	CAATACTIGG CACTAGCAGC ATTAATAACA CCAAAAAAGA TAAAGCCACC	CACTAGCAGC	ATTAATAACA	CCAAAAAAGA	TAAAGCCACC	TTTGCCTAGT	TTTGCCTAGT GTTACGAAAC TGACAGAGGA TAGATGGAAC	TGACAGAGGA	TAGATGGAAC	
	550	260	570	580	590	009	610	620	0 6 9	
HIV-2 vif	GGCCTTCGCC T	TGGCTAAACA	GGACAGTAGA	AGCCATAAAC	ì	TGAATCACCT	ACCCCGAGAA	CTTATTTCC	AGGTGTGGCA	
HIV-1 vif		AGACCAAGGG	CCACAGAGGG	AGCCACACAA		ະ ບ				
	640	650	099	670	089	069	700	710	720	
HIV-2 vif	GAGGTCCTGG AGATACTGGC	Į.	A		,					
HIV-1 vif	n n n n		After excl	uding gaps, r	After excluding gaps, nucleic acid sequence identity = 257/570 = 45.1	sequence iden	.ttty = 257/57	0 = 45.1 %		
						-				
					+					_

••

	,								 	 
06	CTTGAGAGAA * . * * * * . * TTTAGAGGAG	180	CACCCTTGAA **********************************	270	CCAGACAAGG ********* AGGCGTTACT	360				
0.0	TAATAGAAAT *.***. CACTAGAGCT	170	GACATGGAGA * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	260	TGTGGCCACT CAAGAATTGG CCAGACAAGG *.*.*.*****************************	350	The same of the sa			
70	GATGAGTGGA	160	ATCTATACTA *****************************	250	TGTGGCCACT * * * * * * * * * * * * GGGTGTCGAC	340	Tages o name o name o namenamenta.	8 = 39.2 <b>%</b>		
09	ACAGA GCTCCCCCCG GTGGATGGGA CCCCACTGAG GGAGCCAGGG GATGAGTGGA TAATAGAAAT CTTGAGAGAA ***. *.*** *.*** .***** *** GA ACAAGCCCCA GAAGACCAAG GGCCACAGAG GGAGCCACAC AATGAATGGA CACTAGAGCT TTTAGAGGAG	0 150	CCTCGCTTGC TAATTGCTCT TGCCAAATAT ATCTATACTA GACATGGAGA CACCCTTGAA . * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	0 240	CGAGCCCTTT TCACGCACTT CAGAGCAGGA . * . * * . * * * * * * * * * * * * *	0 330	e per en entre entre entre en	tity = 113/288		
50	CCCCACTGAG *** GGCCACAGAG	0 140	TAATTGCTCT *** *** *** GGCTCCATGG	0 230	TCACGCACTT .****** TGTTTATCCA	0 320	TGCAA	nucleic acid sequence identity		-
40	GTGGATGGGA .**.*** GAAGACCAAG	0 130	CCTCGCTTGC * * * CCTAGGATTT	0 220	CGAGCCCTTT .*.** CAACAACTGC	310	CCTAGAACA ****.* AGTAGATCC-	ucleic acid		
30	GCTCCCCCG *.**** ACAAGCCCCA	120	GCATTTTGAC *** ACATTTT	210	AGTCCTGCAA ***********************************	300	CTCTCTCAGC TATACCGACC ******. GAGCAAG AATGGAGCC	After excluding gaps n		
20	CACCA		AAGCTTTAAA	0 , 200	GGCGCCAGAG AGCTCATTAA AGTCCTGCAA .*.*********************************	0 290	CTCTCTCAGC ******, ** GAGCAAG	After exc		
10	ATGCCTGAAG****** ATG	190	ATAAAAGAAG *.*.**. CTTAAGAATG	190	GGCGCCAGAG ** **** GCAGGAGTGG	280	GGAGGAAATC **, *** CAACAGAGGA			
	HIV-2 vpr HIV-1 vpr		HIV-2 vpr HIV-1 vpr		HIV-2 vpr HIV-1 vpr		HIV-2 vpr HIV-1 vpr			 

	٠ ا	180	10 .	270	10	360	!						
06	GGCCACTCAA		GCGATGCTGC	0 27	GAAAACTAAG *.*.*.** AAGACCTCCT								
80	AGCAGGATGT *******	170	GCTATTGTAA	260	GGACTCCAAA . * * * . * . * * GACAGCGACG	350		second exons.					
0,7	CGCACTTCAG	160	AATAACTCAT	250	AGACGAAGAA * . * * * * * * * . CGGA	340	- pp- 1 - 1 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2 - 2						
09	GCCCTTTTCA	150	AGCTAT ACCGACCCCT AGAAACATGC AATAACTCAT GCTATTGTAA GCGATGCTGC****, * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	240	ACGAAAGGGC **. *** CAGGAAGAAG	330	- <b> </b>	compared. There is almost no identity between the ic acid sequence identity = $85/177 = 48.0$ %					
50	CCTGCAACGA .*******	140	ACCGACCCCT **.**	230	GGGCTCGGGA TATGTTATGA .***.*.*.* GCCTTAGGCA TCTCCTATGG	320	1	e is almost nee identity =					
0.4	TCATTAAAGT CCTGC .************************************	130	TCTCAGCTAT		GGGCTCGGGA ****** GCCTTAGGCA	310	TCAAAGCAG	mpared, There acid sequenc		sednences	٠.	•	
30	GCCAGAGAGC *.*. **. ACTAGAGCCC	120	GGAAATCCTC		TCTAAACAAG ***. **. * CACAACAAAA	300	AGTTTCTCTA	of tat is co gaps nucleic		gap introduced to align			
20	CCTTGAAGGC ***** TAGATCCTAG	110	GACAAGGGA	290	AGATGTGTTT ** * AAGTTTGTTT	290	AGACTCATCA	Only first exon of tat is compared. There is almost After excluding gaps nucleic acid sequence identity	<pre>= identity = difference</pre>				
10	ATGGAGACAC CCTTGAAGGC GCCAGAGAGC ATGGAGCCAG TAGATCCTAG ACTAGAGCCC	001	GAATTGGCCA	190	TACCATIGIC AGAIGIGIT TCTAAACAAG GGGCTCGGGA TATGTTATGA ACGAAAGGC AGACGAAGAA GGACTCCAAA GAAAACTAAG  **	280	* CAAGGCAGTC AGACTCATCA AGTTTCTCTA TCAAAGCAG	On] Aft	. *	g 1			
נטנ	HIV-2 tat HIV-1 tat		HIV-2 tat	•	HIV-2 tat HIV-1 tat		HIV-2 tat HIV-1 tat						

# Three novel genes of human T-lymphotropic virus type III: Immune reactivity of their products with sera from acquired immune deficiency syndrome patients

(sor, tat and 3' orf genes/cDNA cloning/double splicing/in vitro translation/immunoprecipitation)

SURESH K. ARYA\* AND ROBERT C. GALLO

Laboratory of Tumor Cell Biology, National Cancer Institute, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, MD 20205

Communicated by Peter C. Nowell, November 13, 1985

Human T-lymphotropic virus type III or lymphoadenopathy associated virus (HTLV-III/LAV) is the cause of acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS). In addition to the conventional retroviral genes involved in virus replication, namely, gag, pol, and env genes, DNA sequence analysis of HTLV-III genome predicted two additional open reading frames termed by us short open reading frame (sor) and 3' open reading frame (3' orf). Furthermore, functional analysis revealed another gene with transactivating function, termed tat. We have now structurally identified and functionally characterized these HTLV-III specific genes by way of cDNA cloning. DNA sequence analysis of the clones shows that the tat and 3' orf genes contain three exons and their transcription into functional mRNA involves two splicing events and that the sor gene contains at least two exons. In vitro transcription and translation of the cloned spliced sequences show that the sor, tat, and 3' orf genes code for polypeptides with apparent mobility of 24-25 kDa, 14-15 kDa, and 26-28 kDa, respectively. All three polypeptides are immune reactive and are immunogenic in the natural host. The results demonstrate that the three extra open reading frames of HTLV-III, two of which are unique to HTLV-III, are in fact genes that function in vivo and further allow the identification of three new and previously unrecognized HTLV-III antigens with differential immunogenicity in individuals with acquired immune deficiency syndrome and related disorders.

Human T-lymphotropic virus type III (HTLV-III) or the lymphoadenopathy associated virus (LAV) is etiologically linked to acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS) and AIDS-related complex (ARC) (1-4). The overall genetic structure of HTLV-III/LAV is similar to that of other animal retroviruses. However, besides gag, pol, and env genes, DNA sequence analysis of HTLV-III/LAV genome predicted two additional open reading frames or potential genes (5-8), termed by us and others sor (short open reading frame) and 3' orf (3' open reading frame). The presence of a third gene, termed tat (transactivation of transcription), was also suggested (9-12). Thus, HTLV-III/LAV contains coding potential for three genes that are specific to this virus. Two of these putative genes, sor and 3' orf, are unique to HTLV-III but a functional analog of the third gene, tat, is also carried by other members of the HTLV-bovine leukemia virus (BLV) group of retroviruses (9-13). We and others have localized the tat gene of HTLV-III to a region between the putative sor and the env genes (10, 12), a region of the genome previously thought to be noncoding. This is distinct from the other members of the HTLV-BLV group where tat gene is located downstream from the env gene. Thus, even the tat gene is organized differently in HTLV-III. We report here

that sor, tat, and 3' orf genes all contain intron(s) and are respectively translated into polypeptides with apparent mobility of 24-25 kDa, 14-15 kDa, and 26-28 kDa on NaDodSO<sub>4</sub>/PAGE. These gene products display differential immune reactivity for HTLV-III positive human sera, the 3' orf gene product being the most immune reactive. The results demonstrate the existence of three new HTLV-III antigens.

#### MATERIALS AND METHODS

cDNA Cloning and DNA Sequencing. Poly(A)-selected RNA from HTLV-III-infected H4 cells, isolated as described (14, 15), was used to construct cDNA libraries as reported (10). The libraries were screened with subgenomic HTLV-III probes to obtain clones containing specific HTLV-III sequences (10, 11). The selected clones were characterized by restriction mapping and DNA sequencing by the method of Maxam and Gilbert (16).

In Vitro Transcription and Translation. The inserts of selected cDNA clones were transferred to the vector pSP6 that transcribes inserted DNA under the influence of SP6 promoter (17). RNA was transcribed in vitro after linearization of the plasmid DNA with specific restriction enzymes. It was translated in vitro by using rabbit reticulocyte translation system and [35S]methionine, and the products were analyzed by 12% NaDodSO<sub>4</sub>/PAGE and radioautography by the standard procedures.

Immunoprecipitation with Human Sera. The in vitro translation products were incubated with normal human serum for 1-2 hr at 4°C. Suspension of Staphylococcus aureus (Staph A) cells was then added, and incubation was continued for an additional 1 hr. The sample was centrifuged, and the supernatant was divided into two equal parts, one of which was incubated with immune serum at 4°C for 18-24 hr. A suspension of Staph A was added to each sample and incubated at 4°C for 1 hr. The samples were centrifuged, and the pellets were repeatedly and sequentially washed with 50 mM Tris·HCl (pH 7.4)/50 mM EDTA/0.05% Nonidet P-40/1% aproteinin containing 0.5 M NaCl or 0.15 mM NaCl. The pellets were suspended in 75 mM Tris-HCl (pH 6.8)/0.7 mM 2-mercaptoethanol/2% (wt/vol) NaDodSO<sub>4</sub>/10% (vol/ vol) glycerol/0.001% bromophenol blue, boiled for 10 min. and centrifuged. The supernatants were subjected to 12% NaDodSO<sub>4</sub>/PAGE analysis.

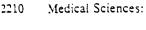
#### RESULTS

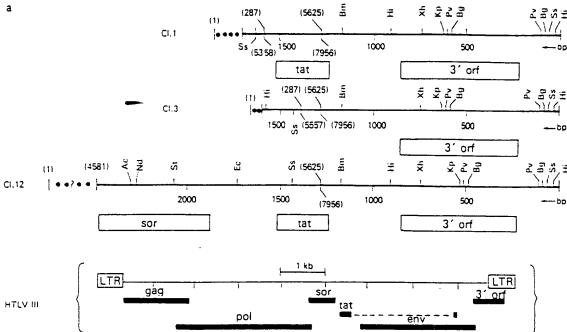
cDNA Clones of HTLV-III Specific Genes. To identify HTLV-III specific genes, we took the direct approach of

The publication costs of this article were defrayed in part by page charge payment. This article must therefore be hereby marked "advertisement" in accordance with 18 U.S.C. §1734 solely to indicate this fact.

\*To whom correspondence should be addressed.

Abbreviations: HTLV-III/LAV, human T-lymphotropic virus type III/lymphoadenopathy associated virus: AIDS, acquired immune deficiency syndrome: bp. base pair(s); kb, kilobase(s).





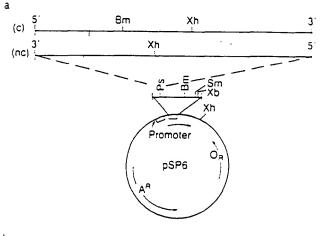
Statis in the control of the control ect.22 Sect - specialists - sp Pericol Int.

ACCITE STOCKED ASSISTANT TO AS 

obtaining functional cDNA clones by screening cDNA libraries with specific subgenomic HTLV-III probes to obtain the desired clones. We have previously described a functional cDNA clone (clone 1) corresponding to the mRNA of the tat gene (10). We also described in this previous report a second cDNA clone (clone 3) that we speculated may correspond to the mRNA of 3' orf gene. Both of these clones were copies of the mRNAs that were generated by double splicing events. Thus, the tat gene and the putative 3' orf gene consisted of three exons and two introns (Fig. 1). We have now obtained another cDNA clone (clone 12) that contains the complete open reading frame of the putative sor gene, in addition to the open reading frames of the tat gene and the putative 3' orf gene (Fig. 1). DNA sequence analysis of clone 12 [2304 base pairs (bp)] showed it to be an incomplete cDNA clone as it lacked the mRNA cap site and possibly other sequences on the 5' side of the sor open reading frame. However, it contained the 3'-splice junction that was identical to the 3'-splice junction of clones 1 and 3 (Fig. 1).

Translation Products of HTLV-III Specific Genes. To charactorize the gene products of the putative sor, tat, and 3' orf genes, the cDNA were transferred to the transcription vector pSP6, and the plasmids containing clones 1, 3, and 12 cDNA inserts were designated pSP-1, pSP-3, and pSP-12, respectively (Fig. 2a). RNA was transcribed after linearization of the plasmid DNAs with specific restriction enzymes that were chosen because they will either retain a given open reading frame as a part of pSP6 transcriptional unit or delete it. The transcription of the plasmid DNAs cleaved with specific restriction enzymes gave RNA transcripts of the appropriate sizes (data not shown). These transcripts were translated and products analyzed. Representative results are shown in Fig. 2. The transcripts of pSP-1 DNA linearized with Xba I or Sma I gave two polypeptides with apparent mobility of 25-26 kDa and 14-15 kDa, the 14-15 kDa polypeptide being in smaller relative amounts. Digestion of this plasmid DNA with BamHI or Xho I, which deletes 3' orf open reading frame from the transcriptional unit, gave only the polypeptide with 14-15 kDa apparent mobility. These results suggest that 25-26 kDa and 14-15 kDa polypeptides were products of the 3' orf and tat open reading frames, respectively. While pSP-12 DNA linearized with Xba I displayed three polypeptides of 25-26 kDa, 23-24 kDa, and 14-15 kDa, this DNA linearized with BamHI or Xho I gave only two polypeptides of 23-24 kDa and 14-15 kDa apparent mobility (Fig. 2). These results again suggest that 25-26 kDa and 14-15 kDa polypeptides are the product of the 3' orf and tat open reading frames, respectively, and further suggest that 23-24 kDa polypeptide is the product of the sor open reading frame.

The transcripts of Xba I linearized pSP-3 DNA, which contains only the 3' orf open reading frames, though not always translated efficiently, displayed a distinct polypeptide with apparent mobility of 27–28 kDa. This polypeptide was not detected when pSP-1 DNA was linearized with BamHI or Xho I, which removes the 3' orf open reading frame from the transcriptional unit. These results suggest that the 3' orf open reading frame contained in pSP-3 DNA was being translated into a 27–28 kDa polypeptide. The plasmid DNAs containing cDNA inserts in the incorrect orientation with respect to the SP6 promoter gave transcripts of the appropriate sizes but none of these transcripts were translated into distinct polypeptides (Fig. 2).



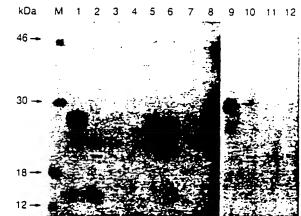


Fig. 2. (a) Physical map of pSP-1 containing HTLV-III cDNA clone 1. pSP-3 and pSP-12 were similarly constructed. (c) and (nc) refer to the correct and noncorrect orientation of the cDNA insert with respect to the SP6 promoter. (b) NaDodSO<sub>4</sub>/PAGE analysis of the translation products of the transcripts from pSP-1, pSP-12, and pSP-3 plasmid DNAs. Lanes 1 and 2. Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-1(c) DNA; lanes 3 and 4, Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-1(nc) DNA; lanes 5 and 6, Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-12(c) DNA; lanes 7 and 8, Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-12(nc) DNA; lanes 9 and 10, Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-3(nc) DNA; lanes 11 and 12. Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-3(nc) DNA; lane M, molecular size standards.

Since clone 12 contained the tat open reading frame in addition to the sor and 3' orf open reading frames, we tested its transactivating capacity in a transfection system that measures transactivation of the chloramphenicol acetyl transferase (CAT) gene (see ref. 10). Representative results for human lymphoid JM cells are shown in Fig. 3. Clearly, clone 12 DNA transactivated the CAT gene activity. Thus, the tat open reading frame contained in clone 12 was transcribed and translated into a functionally active polypeptide.

Immune Reactivity of HTLV-III Specific Gene Products. To evaluate the immune reactivity of the polypeptides directed by the sor, tat, and 3' orf open reading frames, translation products were immune precipitated with HTLV-III-positive human sera from several individuals. Representative results are shown in Figs. 4 and 5, and data are compiled in Table 1. HTLV-III-positive serum specifically immune precipitated a

FIG. 1 (on opposite page). (a) Physical maps of HTLV-III cDNA clones 1, 3, and 12. The two splice junctions for clones 1 and 3 and one splice junction for clone 12 are indicated. The nucleotide numbering in parentheses is according to Ratner et al. (6). (b) DNA sequence of HTLV-III cDNA clone 12. The three open reading frames contained in this clone along with the predicted amino acid sequences are shown. DNA sequences of clones 1 and 3 have been reported before (10). The open reading frame for the tat gene is in a different frame than those of the sor and 3' orf genes.

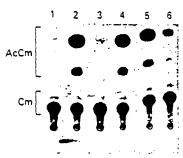


FIG. 3. Enhancement of HTLV-III LTR-promoted CAT gene expression by HTLV-III cDNA clone 12. Human lymphoid JM cells were cotransfected with clone 12 DNA in expression vector pCV (pCV-12) and HTLV-III LTR-CAT (pC15-CAT) plasmid DNA by the DEAE-dextran protocol (10). CAT gene product activity in the extract of transfected cells was measured by analyzing the conversion of [14C]chloramphenicol (Cm) into its acetylated forms (AcCm) by thin layer paper chromatography. Lanes 1 to 6 are respectively for cells transfected with DNAs of pSVoCAT (1). pRSVCAT (2), pC15-CAT (3), pC15-CAT plus pEV-HXb3 (4), pC15-CAT plus pCV-12 (correct orientation) (5), and pC15-CAT plus pCV-12 (incorrect orientation) (6).

predominant polypeptide of 25-26 kDa for Xba I as well as Sma I linearized plasmid pSP-1 DNA. The 25-26 kDa polypeptide was also specifically immune precipitated from the translation products of Xba I as well as Sma I linearized plasmid pSP-12 DNA. Similar results were obtained with plasmid pSP-3 DNA. except the apparent size of this polypeptide was 27-28 kDa (Fig. 4). The marginal detection of this polypeptide in translation products of BamHI-digested pSP-1 and pSP-3 plasmid DNAs was probably the result of incomplete enzyme digestions; it was not detected for BamHI-digested pSP-12 plasmid DNA. Instead, translation products of BamHI-digested pSP-12 plasmid DNA displayed a band at 23-24 kDa that was immune precipitated with HTLV-III-positive serum but also to a lesser extent with some normal human sera (see Table 1). Consistent with our interpretation of the translation products noted above, we infer that the 26-28 kDa and 23-24 kDa polypeptides are the immune reactive products of 3' orf and sor open reading frames, respectively. Immunoprecipitation of the 14-15 kDa tat gene product was not obvious with this particular HTLV-III-positive serum but could be detected to varying extent by some of the other HTLV-III-positive sera as shown in Fig. 5 and listed in Table 1.

#### DISCUSSION

The HTLV-III open reading frames termed sor, tat, and 3' orf are specific to this virus and two of these, sor and 3' orf, are

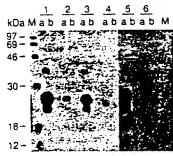


Fig. 4. NaDodSO<sub>4</sub>/PAGE analysis of immune precipitates of translation products of pSP-1, pSP-12, and pSP-3 DNA transcripts. Lanes 1 and 2. Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-1 DNA; lanes 3 and 4. Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-12 DNA; lanes 5 and 6. Xba I- and BamHI-digested pSP-3 DNA. Sublanes (a) and (b) are for HTLV-III-positive and normal human serum, respectively. Lane M, molecular size standards.

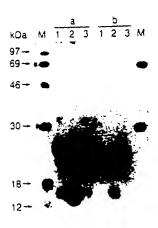


Fig. 5. NaDodSO<sub>4</sub>: PAGE analysis of immune precipitates of translation products of Xho I-digested pSP-1 (a) and pSP-12 DNA (b) transcripts. Lanes I and 2 are for two different immune sera and lane 3 is for normal serum. Lane M. molecular size standards. Analysis was performed as described in Fig. 3. (The 25-26-kDa band is the 3' orf gene product, presumably the result of incomplete enzyme digestion of the plasmid DNA.)

T.

unique to it. The products of the three HTLV-III specific open reading frames immune react with antibodies in sera of individuals with AIDS and ARC. Therefore, these open reading frames are in fact genes that are expressed in vivo.

Our results allow the structural definition of the three HTLV-III specific genes. We have previously characterized the functional domain of the tat gene (10). Like the tat gene, the 3' orf gene (clone 3) also consists of three exons (287 bp, 69 bp, and 1258 bp) and two introns (5268 bp and 2330 bp), and its transcription into a functional mRNA involves double splicing. The 3' orf gene differs from the tat gene in having a truncated second exon involving splicing out of the putative initiation codon of the tat gene product (10).

The sor gene contains at least two and probably three exons. The 3' exon (1258 bp) of this gene (clone 12) is identical to the third exon of the tat and 3' orf genes. The sequences on the 5' side (1114 bp) of this exon in clone 12 are shared with the second exon of the tat gene and extend upstream to include sor open reading frame. We suspect that the generation of the sor mRNA also involves two splicing events. It is possible that the synthesis of this mRNA involves the same first donor site (at nucleotide 287) as other mRNAs and one of the many potential acceptor sites located to the 5' side of the sor open reading frame. If the consensus acceptor site nearest to the 5' side of the sor open reading frame located at nucleotide 4494 is utilized, the functional sor gene will generate a message of about 2.7 kilobases (kb). However, if the sor message involves only one splicing event demonstrated in clone 12, the mRNA would be about 7.0 kb.

Table 1. Immune reactivity of the sor, tat, and 3' orf gene products

Serum		Gene product		
Number	Diagnosis	sor	tat	3' orf
1	AIDS	+	<del></del>	++
2	AIDS	+	+	++
3	AIDS	+	<b>±</b>	++
4	AIDS	<b>±</b>	-	=
5	ARC	+	++	++
6	ARC	+	_	++
7	Healthy homosexual	_	-	
8	Healthy homosexual			++
9	Healthy homosexual			_
10	Healthy homosexual			-
11	Healthy heterosexual	±		
12	Healthy heterosexual	+		
13	Healthy heterosexual	-	_	
14	Healthy heterosexual			

<sup>+,</sup> Reactive; =, detectable; ++, strongly reactive; -, not detected.

Muesing et al. (8) have suggested that the sor gene consists of two exons generating a message of about 5.0 kb. Their suggestion is inconsistent with clone 12 that contains an intron located within their suggested second exon. It is possible to postulate other combinations of potential 5' donor and acceptor splice sites to generate a 5-kb message involving double splicing. It is, of course, possible that more than one species of the sor mRNA is synthesized utilizing alternative splicing events. We have previously reported four abundant mRNAs of 9.4 kb. 4.2 kb. 2.0 kb, and 1.8 kb in HTLV-III-infected cells (10, 11). We also observed other less abundant RNA species of about 7 kb. 5 kb, 3.2 kb, and 2.8 kb in these cells. One or more of these species could correspond to the sor message.

The sor. tat, and 3' orf genes synthesize polypeptides with apparent mobilities of 23-24 kDa, 14-15 kDa, and 26-28 kDa, respectively. The 3' orf open reading in clone 3 and in clones 1 and 12 was translated into a polypeptide of 27-28 kDa and 25-26 kDa, respectively. This open reading frame contains two initiation codons (ATG) 57 bp apart in phase in its 5' pertion (Fig. 1). We suggest that the first and second ATGs are used for translation in pSP-3 DNA and pSP-1 and pSP-12 DNAs, respectively. Both of these ATG triplets are flanked by the appropriate consensus sequence requisite for efficient translation initiation by the eukaryotic ribosomes (18). Furthermore, the coding potential of the open reading frames for the sor, tat, and 3' orf genes, starting from the first in phase initiation codon is respectively 192, 86, and 206 amino acid residues, predicting the respective polypeptides of about 20 kDa, 9 kDa, and 21 kDa. The observed mobility of the products of these genes in NaDodSO4/PAGE was uniformly higher than predicted. This may suggest anomalous confornation and/or posttranslational modifications of the pro-

The products of the sor. tat, and 3' orf genes are immunogenic in vivo, thus identifying three new antigens for HTLV-III, in addition to the previously described gag and env gene products (19-22). The three gene products appear to be differentially immunoreactive and immunogenic, the 3' orf gene product apparently being the most potent and the sor gene product being the least potent in this regard. The lesser immunogenicity of the sor gene product may be due to its diminished expression in vivo and its particular intracellular localization, or it may be related to its structure (Fig. 6). The predicted amino acid sequence of the sor gene product does not contain a cluster of amino acid residues that will impart to this protein hydrophilic structure with β-turns-two parameters.

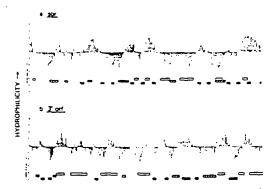


Fig. 6. Hydrophobicity profile and predicted secondary structure of sor(a) and  $\beta'$  or f(b) polypeptides analyzed according to Kyte and Doolittle (23) and Chou and Fasman (24). Secondary structure is depicted by boxes and vertical lines represent amino acid residues. Open box,  $\alpha$ -helix; hatched box,  $\beta$ -sheets; closed box,  $\beta$ -turns.

eters generally thought to be responsible for strong immunogenicity (23, 24). Notably, the predicted amino acid sequence of both the sor and tat gene products lacks typical sequence (-aspargine-Xaa-threonine or serine-) that generally serves as a glycosylation site and such a sequence is present twice in the predicted sequence of 3' orf gene product.

With regard to any correlation between the progression of the disease and expression of the HTLV-III specific genes, the survey reported here is too small to detect meaningful trends. We think it is premature to draw conclusions from the observation that antibodies to the 3' orf gene product were detected in all but one of the six sera from patients with AIDS and ARC but in only one out of four sera from HTLV-III-positive healthy homosexual individuals in this study. Further, some of the normal human sera reacted, though poorly, with the sor gene product. Although we cannot presently rule out artifactual interactions, this may suggest that a normal cellular gene with some homology to the sor gene exists, and its product is synthesized in some instances. The differential expression of the sor, tat, and 3' orf genes in vivo may reflect mutual modulatory role(s) of the products of these genes.

We thank M. Sarngadharan, M. Guroff, and their colleagues and collaborators for providing serum samples used in this study. Additionally, thanks are due to L. Jagodzinski and R. Liou for assistance with DNA sequencing, and M. B. Eiden, C. Guo, and S. F. Josephs for useful discussions.

- Barre-Sinoussi, F., Chermann, J. C., Rey, F., Nugeyre, M. T., Chamaret, S., Gruest, J., Dauguet, C., Axler-Blin, C., Vezinet-Brun, F., Rouzioux, C., Rosenbaum, W. & Montagnier, L. (1983) Science 220, 868-870.
- Popovic, M., Sarngadharan, M. G., Read, E. & Gallo, R. C. (1984)
   Science 224, 497-500.
- Gallo, R. C., Salahuddin, S. Z., Popovic, M., Shearer, G. M., Kaplan, M., Haynes, B. F., Palker, T. J., Redfield, R., Okeske, J., Safai, B., White, C., Foster, P. & Markham, P. D. (1984) Science 224, 500-503.
- Hahn, B. H., Shaw, G. M., Arya, S. K., Popovic, M., Gallo, R. C. & Wong-Staal, F. (1984) Nature (London) 313, 166-168.
- Sanchez, R., Power, M. D., Barr, P. J., Steimer, K. S., Stempien, M. M., Brown-Shimer, S. L., Gee, W. W., Renard, A., Randolph, A., Levy, J. A., Dina, D. & Luciw, P. A. (1985) Science 227, 484-492.
- Ratner, L., Haseltine, W., Patarca, R., Livak, K. J., Starcich, B., Josephs, S. F., Doran, E. R., Rafalski, J. A., Whitehorn, E. A., Baumeister, K., Ivanoff, L., Petteway, S. R., Pearson, M. L., Lautenberger, J. A., Papas, T. S., Ghrayeb, J., Chang, N. T., Gallo, R. C. & Wong-Staal, F. (1985) Nature (London) 313, 277-284.
- Wain-Hobson, S., Sonigo, P., Danos, O., Cole, S. & Alizon, M. (1985) Cell 40, 9-17.
- Muesing, M. A., Smith, D. H., Cabradilla, C. D., Benton, C. V., Lasky, L. A. & Capon, D. J. (1985) Nature (London) 313, 450-458.
- Sodroski, J., Rosen, C., Wong-Staal, F., Salahuddin, S. Z., Popovic, M., Arya, S. K., Gallo, R. C. & Haseltine, W. A. (1985) Science 227, 171-173
- Arya, S. K., Guo, C., Josephs, S. F. & Wong-Staal, F. (1985) Science 229, 69-73.
- Arya, S. K., Gallo, R. C., Hahn, B. H., Shaw, G. M., Popovic, M., Salahuddin, S. Z. & Wong-Staal, F. (1984) Science 225, 927-930.
- Sodroski, J., Patarca, R., Rosen, C., Wong-Staal, F. & Haseltine, W. (1985) Science 229, 74-77.
- Sodroski, J. G., Rosen, C. A. & Haseltine, W. A. (1984) Science 225, 381-385.
- 14. Arya, S. K. (1982) Int. J. Biochem. 14, 19-24.
- 15. Arya, S. K. & Gallo, R. C. (1984) Biochemistry 23, 6690-6696.
- Maxam, A. M. & Gilbert, W. (1980) Methods Enzymol. 65, 499-560.
   Melton, D., Krieg, P., Rebagliati, M., Maniatis, T., Zinn, K. & Green, M. (1984) Nucleic Acids Res. 12, 7035-7056.
- 18. Kozak, M. (1984) Nature (London) 308, 241-245.
- Sarngadharan, M. G., Bruch, L., Popovic, M. & Gallo, R. C. (1985) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 82, 3481-3484.
- Allan, J. S., Colligan, J. E., Barin, F., McLane, M. F., Sodroski, J. G., Rosen, C. A., Haseltine, W. A., Lee, T. H. & Essex, M. (1985) Science 228, 1091-1094.
- Barin, F., McLane, M. F., Allan, J. S. & Lee, T. H. (1985) Science 228, 1094-1096.
- Crowl, R., Ganguly, K., Gordon, M., Conroy, R., Schaber, M., Kramer, R., Shaw, G., Wong-Staal, F. & Reddy, E. P. (1985) Cell 41, 979-986.
- Kyte, J. & Doolittle, R. F. (1981) J. Mol. Biol. 157, 105-132.
   Chou, P. Y. & Fasman, G. D. (1974) Biochemistry 13, 222-228.



# nature

11 August 1988 Vol. 334 Issue no. 6182

Inactivation of two genes in Yersinia pseudotuberculosis causes a significant increase in virulence and may explain, in part, the variations in virulence of Yersinia pestis that accounts for the rise and fall of plague ('black death') epidemics. See page 522 and News and Views. Cover shows 'St Charles Borromeo gives communion to plague victims', by Sigismondo Caula (E T Archive).

#### HIS WEEK

#### o cool to resist

bulk synthesis of a TI-Ba-Cu-O superconductor with TCuO layers per unit cell is cribed on page 510. With a sition temperature of > 120 it continues the trend of reasing  $T_c$  with the number CuO, layers. The race for perconductivity, Book Revis, page 479.

agnetic bug

newly isolated marine magotactic bacterium that unpectedly synthesizes magnet-



in anaerobic conditions can patribute to natural remanent agnetism found in long-term macrobic sediments, page 518.

#### Dim sun

nis :

pre eclipsing millisecond pulsar 367+20 has three candidates for companion. Optical studies how the probable candidate is a criable object (star X) of low minosity, consistent with models in which the pulsar wind is minly in the form of low-energy rays or X-rays. Page 504.

#### alcium control

ince ionic mechanisms mainin elevated levels of intracellar calcium in mast cells and ay thus enhance calciumpendent functions such as action, page 499.

#### Planets suite



Our Solar System is not unique: other stars in our Galaxy seem to have giant planets and new planetary systems are forming elesewhere. See pages 467 and 474

#### **Target practice**

CD4-bearing T cells in vitro can capture, process and present gp120, rendering uninfected T cells a target for the anti-HIV T-cell response, page 530.

#### Take a neutrino . . .

Results from neutrino detectors confirm that too few neutrinos reach us from the Sun, calling for either new physics or new astronomy to provide an explanation. See Review Article.

#### Sink not source

Biotite micas, previously thought to have been the source of leached copper in porphyry copper deposits, are now shown be a sink. See page 516 and 472.

#### Double agent

Perforin, the molecule used by cytotoxic T cells to kill their targets, is shown to be homologous to a component of the serum complement cytolytic system, pages 525 and 475.

#### Guide to Authors

This issue, page 546.

#### **OPINION & NEWS**

Summer heat fires policy hares More missed chances Neutral network programme Vest German climate concerns CFC regulations urged Six-pack rings? Acid rain U-turn Materials research Corbachev rallies academy AIDS turmoil Nuclear waste Toxic cleanup Japan grants French environment North Sea pollution Australian education UK universities funding Spanish government reshuffle South Africa nuclear treaty Soviet conservation Satellite problems Patients' rights

#### CORRESPONDENCE

Whither British science? ■ Polar observatories ■ Wrong number	466
NEWS AND VIEWS	
Solar systems beyond our own? David Lindley Deep-sea carbon, a burning issue	467

#### J R Toggweiler 468 RNA editing: In search of a template Nancy Maizels & Alan Weiner 469 The heritability of migration William J Sutherland 471 Economic geology: Silicates flushed with copper Spencer R Titley 472 Evolution of plague virulence Richard E Lenski Body building in the solar nebula Colin A Norman & Harold A Weaver Perforin: A family of killer proteins Keith Stanley & Paul Luzio

#### SCIENTIFIC CORRESPONDENCE

Designing databases for molecular biology CJ Rawlings	
■ Lod score Redivivus N E Morton ■ Enlarged	
family of putative helicases D Lane	477
Schistosomiasis vaccine A Sher & E J Pearce Two	
chimps, too few B Holland	478

BOOK REVIEWS	
The Breakthrough: The Race for the Superconductor	
by R M Hazen	
Laura Garwin	479
Elephant Memories: Thirteen Years in the Life of an	
Elephant Family by C Moss	
Adrian Lister	480
Geological Map of Sectors of Gondwana Reconstructed to	
their Disposition c. 150 Ma compiled by M de Wit et al	
CJH Hartnady	481
Genera Palmarum: A Classification of Palms Based on the	
Work of Harold E Moore Jr by N W Uhl & J Dransfield	
Peter H Raven Immunochemical Methods in Cell and	
Molecular Biology by R J Mayer & J H Walker	
M J A Tanner	482

#### **COMMENTARY**

Daedalus: Ocean currents

Modelling the future: a joint venture	
D Rind, A Rosenzweig & C Rosenzweig	483

Contents continued ▶

lated, by defects in the processing machinery or by the delivery of inhibitory signals<sup>8,9</sup>. In vivo, the antigen presenting function of T cells will generally be insignificant because very few proteins will bind directly to T cells. However, there are instances, for example the case of gp120, in which the situation might change dramatically. The fact that gp120 can bind to CD4<sup>+</sup> cells and be selectively presented could therefore have immunopathological consequences for HIV-1 infection. Because gp120 is readily shed from the surface of HIV-1 infected cells 10,11, the possibility exists that free gp120 might bind to uninfected CD4<sup>+</sup> T cells and macrophages and target them for destruction by gp120-specific cells. We are currently testing this possibility.

We thank Janette Millar for the preparation of the manuscript, and Drs Polly Matzinger, Ronald Palacios, Michael Bzay and Uwe Staerz for critical reading and comments. The Basel Institute for Immunology was founded and is supported by F. Hoffmann-La Roche & Co., Basel, Switzerland.

Received 11 May; accepted 24 June 1988.

- 1. Rock, K. L., Benacerraf, B. & Abbas, A. K. J. exp. Med. 160, 1102-1113 (1984).
- Lanzavecchia, A. Nature 314, 537-539 (1985).
- Lanzavecchia, A. et al. J. exp. Med. 167, 345-352 (1988). Laski, L. A. et al. Cell 50, 975-985 (1987).
- Klatzmann, D. et al. Nature 312, 767-768 (1984).
- 6. Sattentau, Q. J., Dalgleish, A. G., Weiss, R. A. & Beverly, P. C. L. Science 234, 1120-1123
- 7. Gerrard, T. L., Volkman, D. J., Jurgensen, C. H. & Fauci, A. S. Hum. Immun. 17, 416-425
- 8. Lamb, J. R. & Feldman, M. Nature 308, 72-74 (1984).
- Rammensee, H. G., Bevan, M. J. & Fink, P. Immun. Today 6, 41-43 (1985).
- 10. Gelderbloom, H. R., Reupke, H. & Pauli, G. Lancet il, 1016-1017 (1985).
- 11. Schneider, J., Kaaden, O., Copeland, T. D., Oroslan, S. & Hunsmann, G. J. gen. Virol. 67, 2533-2539 (1986).
- 12. Lasky, L. et al. Science 233, 209-212 (1986).

- 13. Roosnek, E., Demotz, S., Corradin, G. P. & Lanzavecchia, A. J. Immun. 140, 4079-4082
- Rabinovitch, P. S., June, C. H., Grossmann, A. & Ledbetter, J. A. J. Immun. 137, 952-961 (1986).

#### Identification of a protein encoded by the *vpu* gene of HIV-1

Eric A. Cohen\*, Ernest F. Terwilliger\*, Joseph G. Sodroski\* & William A. Haseltine\*†

\* Dana-Farber Cancer Institute, Department of Pathology, Harvard Medical School, and † Harvard School of Public Health, 44 Binney Street, Boston, Massachusetts 02115, USA

Human immunodeficiency virus 1 (HIV-1) is the aetiological agent of AIDS1-3. The virus establishes lytic, latent and non-cytopathic productive infection in cells in culture<sup>4,5</sup>. The complexity of virushost cell interaction is reflected in the complex organization of the viral genome<sup>6-9</sup>. In addition to the genes that encode the virion capsid and envelope proteins and the enzymes required for proviral synthesis and integration common to all retroviruses, HIV-1 is known to encode at least four additional proteins that regulate virus replication, the tat, art, sor and 3' orf proteins, as well as a protein of unknown function from the open reading frame called R<sup>10-18</sup>. Close examination of the nucleic acid sequences of the genomes of multiple HIV isolates raised the possibility that the virus encodes a previously undetected additional protein. Here we report that HIV-1 encodes a ninth protein and that antibodies to this protein are detected in the sera of people infected with HIV-1. This protein distinguishes HIV-1 isolates from the other human and simian immunodeficiency viruses (HIV-2 and SIV)19-21 that do not have the capacity to encode a similar protein.

Figure 1a is a schematic diagram of the open reading frames of the region between the first coding exons of the tat and art genes of HIV-1 and the envelope glycoprotein gene. In this region many strains of the virus have the capacity to encode a protein of 80-82 amino acids that initiates with an AUG codon (Fig. 1b). To examine this possibility, two oligopeptides were made that correspond in sequence to regions of the protein which were predicted, on the basis of amino acid sequence, to be hydrophilic. One corresponded to amino acids 29 to 41 (peptide 1), and the other to amino acids 73 to 81 (peptide 2) (Fig. 1b). The amino acid sequences corresponded to the protein that BH10 substrain of the IIIB isolate was predicted to make<sup>6</sup>. The peptides were conjugated to keyhole limpet haemocyanin and used to raise antibody in three rabbits each. After multiple injections of the antigen, the rabbits were shown to produce antibodies that recognized the oligopeptide (data not shown).

The ability of the region between the first coding exon of tat and the env gene to encode a protein was first examined by an in vitro translation assay in a reticulocyte lysate<sup>22</sup>, using RNA made in vitro23. RNA was made from a restriction fragment, 2,231 nucleotides long, of an HIV provirus that spanned the region between the first coding exons of the tat, art and part of the env genes. The template was derived from a fragment of the provirus of the ELI strain of HIV-1 placed 3' to the SP6 bacteriophage RNA polymerase promoter<sup>23</sup> (Fig. 1a). This strain was selected as it contains an open reading frame in this region that initiates with an AUG codon (Fig. 1b)<sup>24</sup>. The viral sequences present in this RNA transcript, as shown in Fig. 1a, extend from the 5' end of the first coding exon of the tat (BamHI site) to 1,839 nucleotides (BglII site) within the env sequence. However, the initiation codon for the tat gene is not intact in this RNA as Bam HI cleaves the ELI proviral strain between the T and G residues of the tat initiation codon.

Proteins produced in the in vitro lysate using the RNA derived from this proviral fragment were labelled with 35S-methionine and separated by size using sodium dodecyl sulphate-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE) (Fig. 2a). The proteins synthesized in this sytem are displayed in lane 2. The proteins precipitated by rabbit anti-peptide-2 serum are also shown. Two proteins of relative molecular mass of approximately 15,000 (15K) and 16,000 (16K) are evident in the unfractionated extract and are precipitated by the rabbit antisera. The 15K and 16K proteins are not precipitated by the pre-immune rabbit sera (i. ne 3). All three of the antisera to peptide 2 recognize both proteins (lane 4) as do the antisera to peptide 1, albeit more weakly (data not shown). The data of Fig. 2a also show that peptide 2 competes for recognition of the 15K and 16K proteins by antisera (lane 5). However, peptide 1 (lane 6) or an unrelated peptide do not compete with anti-peptide-2 serum (lane 7).

To confirm the origin of the proteins, RNA from other proviral fragments was used in the in vitro translation assay. In one set of experiments, the template used for synthesis of RNA was truncated by restriction enzyme cleavage either seven nucleotides 5' to the proposed AUG codon (RsaI site) or 30 nucleotides 3' to the proposed AUG codon (BbvI site) (Fig. 1a). No specific protein products recognized by anti-peptide-2 antiserum were observed in these experiments (Fig. 2b, lanes 1 and 2). When the template used for synthesis of RNA was cleaved 102 nucleotides 3' to the proposed stop codon (NdeI site), the 15K and 16K proteins were detected using anti-peptide-2 serum (Fig. 2b. lanes 3 and 4).

To examine the possibility that the proteins corresponding to the 15K and 16K products are produced in natural infections. the ability of antisera from normal and AIDS patients to recognize the protein synthesized in vitro was tested. The data of Fig. 2c demonstrate that HIV seropositive patient antisera recognize both the 15K and 16K proteins (lanes 2, 4 and 5). The ability of antiserum to precipitate the two proteins is partially competed out by peptide 2 (lane 3). The 15K and 16K proteins are not recognized by normal human serum (lane 1). However, all of the 19 sera of HIV-1 infected patients that immunoprecipitated the truncated env product were found to precipitate both the

u. Đ.

à. 3 H USIB2

14410

RHBL CAIB3

1110

3

INIB3

1680 Fig lso tef. SPt .fra;

anc RN line Prc Vc: ām (re: US

1988

de a

odon were

otein e, to o H le 2) ot in ak 46.

anin tiple

duce

of tat y an NA nent.

! the

:rt of

f the

bac-

train

gion

nces

irom

±) to

ever,

RNA

nd G

rived

nine

:cryl-

teins

teins

Two

:,000

tract

15K

! .1e

ir as

duta

de 2

isera

otide

viral

e set

was

cleo-

tides

:cific

were

Vhen

:leo-

and

;. :b,

1g t0

ions,

:cog-

· Fig.

3nize

oility

eted

e not

ill of

tated

1 the

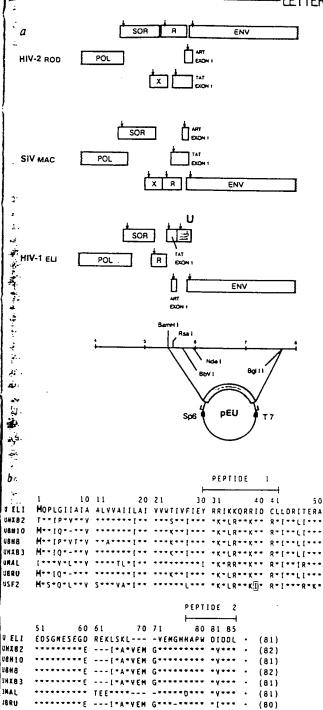


Fig. 1 a, Genetic organization of the central region of HIV-1 (ELI isolate, ref. 24) compared with SIV20,21 and HIV-2 (ROD isolate, ref. 19). Arrows indicate the initiator AUG codons in viral genes. SP6 plasmid used to synthesize messenger RNA, a BamHI to Bg/II fragment, 2,231 nucleotides long, from the HIV ELI provirus that spanned the region between the first coding exons of the tat, art and part of the env gene was cloned 3' to the SP6 bacteriophage RNA polymerase promoter<sup>23</sup>. Internal restriction sites used to linearize the plasmids are indicated. b, Aligment of the vpu gene protein sequence. The ELI isolate is taken as reference. Gaps (---) were introduced to optimize the alignment. Asterisks indicate amino acid identity. The HIV isolates compared include ELI, MAL (ref. 24), HXBc2, BH-10, BH-8, pHXB3 (ref. 6), BRU (ref. 7) and USF2 (ref. 8). USF2 contains a termination codon at position 39 ([I]). However, a -1 frameshift results in an extension of 43 amino acids that are well conserved when compared with the ELI U sequence.

\*\*\*\*\*\* OEEK\*A\*VEH G---\*\*L\*\*\* \*V\*\*\*

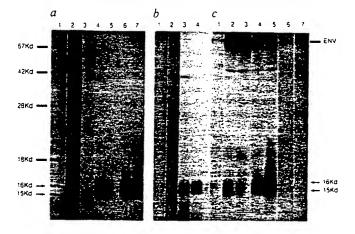
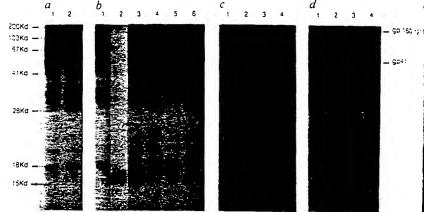


Fig. 2 In vitro characterization of the vpu gene product. a, pEU plasmid was linearized by digestion at an EcoRI site located in the polylinker 3' to the HIVeii insert and used as template for in vitro transcription by SP6 RNA polymerase as described26 except that the concentration of GTP and cap analogue m'GpppG were raised to 0.2 and 1.0 mM respectively. Messenger RNAs were labelled with [5'-3H) CTP and purified as described26. In vitro translation of equimolar amounts of RNA (equal amounts of radioactivity) was performed in reticulocyte lysate<sup>22</sup>. Incubation was at 30 °C for 30 min in the presence of 35S-methionine. Labelled products were analysed directly by 15% SDS-PAGE (lane 2) or immunoprecipitated<sup>27</sup> beforehand with pre-immune rabbit serum (lane 3); anti-peptide-2 serum (lane 4); anti-peptide-2 serum in the presence of 500 µM of peptide 2 (lane 5), peptide 1 (lane 6), or an unrelated peptide QEEAETATKTSSC (lane 7). Lane 1 represent a total translation reaction with no mRNA added. b. pEU plasmid was linearized with the following restriction enzymes Rsal (lane 1); Bbvl (lane 2) and Ndel (lanes 3 and 4). SP6generated RNAs were translated in vitro and immunoprecipitation was performed on the labelled products using anti-peptide-2 serum (lanes 1, 2 and 4). Lane 3 represents a total in vitro translation reaction. c, After in vitro translation of SP6-generated pEU RNA the labelled products were immunoprecipitated as described<sup>27</sup> except that 1 M NaCl was used in the immunoprecipitation reaction. Immunoprecipitation with a pool of normal human serum (lane 1); HIV-1-infected human sera (lanes 2, 4 and 5); HIV-1infected patient serum in the presence of 500 µM of peptide 2 (lane 3); HIV-2-infected human serum (lane 6) or SIV-infected Rhesus macaques serum (lane 7). Fifteen HIV-2-infected human serum and four SIV-infected Rhesus macaques serum were tested. These sera were demonstrated to specifically react with HIV-2 or SIV proteins by immunoprecipitation and Western blot analysis (not shown). None of these antisera immunoprecipitated p15" and p16"pu. Immunoprecipitates were resolved on 15% SDS-

15K and 16K proteins (data not shown). Antisera from HIV-2-infected humans or from SIV-infected macaques do not precipitate either protein (Fig. 2c, lanes 6 and 7).

We examined whether the anti-peptide-2 serum recognized the 15K and 16K proteins in three cell lines that constitutively express HIV-1 proteins art and env encoded by the 3' half of the virus. Cloned HeLa cell lines that have stably integrated the region between the art gene and the 3' long terminal repeat (LTR) of the proviral ELI, HXBc2 and MAL strains<sup>24,6</sup> of HIV were isolated (Terwilliger et al, in preparation). The plasmids used for construction of these cell lines contained the HIV LTR juxtaposed 5' to the initiation codon of the art gene. The tat gene product was supplied in trans. Figure 3b shows that the anti-peptide-2 antiserum specifically recognized a 15K protein in the cell line derived from the ELI provirus (lane 3) that comigrates with the 15K protein made in vitro (lane 2). The same antiserum does not recognize a protein in the cell line that expresses proteins derived from the MAL (Fig. 3c) or the HXBc2



rabbit serum (lane 1); antipeptide-2 serum (lane 3); anti-peptide-2 serum in the presence of 500 µM of peptide 2 (lane 4); normal human serum (lane 5); HIV-1-infected patient serum (lane 6). Lane 2 represent an immunoprecipitation of labelled in vitro translated product from pEU RNA with anti-peptide-2 serum. c, HeLa tat MAL lysate immunoprecipitated with pre-immune rabbit serum (lane 1); anti-peptide-2 serum (lane 2): normal human serum (lane 3) and HIV-1-infected patient serum (lane 4). d, HeLa tat IIIB lysate immunoprecipitated with pre-immune rabbit serum (lane 1); anti-peptide-2 serum (lane 2) normal human serum (lane 3) and HIV-1-infected patient serum (lane 4).

(Fig. 3d) proviruses. This result was expected as neither of the proviruses contain a properly positioned initiation codon at the 5' end of the open reading frame (Fig. 1b). The absence of detection of the 15K protein by the HIV-1 patient antiserum in the cell line derived from the ELI provirus is probably due to both the low antibody titre in the antiserum used and the much smaller amount of the 15K protein in the cell line compared to the in vitro translation products.

The experiments presented here demonstrate that HIV-1 has the capacity to encode a previously unrecognized protein. The open reading frame from which this protein is synthesized was originally designated U (ref. 7) and so we propose to call the gene vpu, for viral protein U, and the proteins produced p15<sup>vpu</sup> and p16<sup>vpu</sup>. The product of vpu is made upon HIV-1 infection as antisera from the majority of HIV-1-infected people surveyed have antibodies that recognize the protein.

All HIV-1 proviral strains isolated contain an open reading frame in the region corresponding to vpu. However, the ability of the individual proviral strains to produce a protein from this region is compromised in some strains by a single point mutation that prevents vpu expression. Indeed, different proviral strains from the same viral isolate differ in their ability to encode vpu: independent proviral clones of the IIIB isolate, HXBc2, BH10, BH-8 and BH-3 are an example (Fig. 1b). There is a similar variation in the ability of individual proviral clones to encode other viral proteins, for example, the 3' orf product. The mutation that truncates the protein product of the IIIB 3' orf yields a virus that replicates more rapidly in culture than the wild-type virus<sup>13</sup>. The virus produced by transfection with HXBc2 can grow in T cells in culture25 implying that a virus which cannot express vpu can replicate. However, the ability of the vpu virus to replicate does not rule out the possibility that the vpu product is important in regulation of viral replication or pathogenesis.

The vpu gene distinguishes HIV-1 from HIV-2 and SIV infections. A computer-assisted search for proteins similar to p15/16"pu showed that HIV-2 and SIV do not encode a similar protein. HIV-2 and SIV strains do contain an open reading frame that is missing from that of HIV-1 isolates, the X open reading frame19, but there is no predictable similarity in the predicted protein products of vpu and the X open reading frame. None of the sera of HIV-2-infected patients surveyed contained antibodies to the vpu product, nor were antibodies to vpu detected in Rhesus macaques infected with SIV.

We note that vpu is highly conserved amongst the HIV-I green proviral sequences isolated (Fig. 1b), and that vpu is removed turing by splicing from viral messenger RNAs that encode regulatory Here proteins9,11,16. It is therefore predicted that the vpu product is coding not made in the absence of the art gene product as only fully the spliced messenger RNAs accumulate in the absence of this tiquer product 16,17. We suspect that the upu product is made late in the infection like virion proteins.

We thank Yassamin Jalinoos and Jeff Proulx for technical assistance, Luc Montagnier for HIV ELI and MAL proviruse: Robert Schooley and Phyllis Kanki for antisera from HIV-1 and forar HIV-2-infected patients and simian antisera and Temple Smith terum for helpful discussions. This research was supported by a grant from the National Institutes of Health to W.A.H. E.A.C. is a recipient of a fellowship from National Cancer Institute of the b Canada. E.T. is a fellow of the Leukemia Society of America. J.S. is a scholar of the Leukemia Society of America and is seque supported by the American Foundation for AIDS Research and tide c the National Institute of Health.

#### Received 27 April; accepted 5 July 1988.

- Barre-Sinoussi, F. et al. Science 220, 868-871 (1983).
- Gallo, R. et al. Science 224, 500-503 (1984).
- Levy, J. A. et al. Science 225, 840-842 (1984) Curran, J. W. et al. Science 223, 1352-1357 (1985).
- Zagury, D. et al. Science 231, 850-853 (1986).
- Ratner, L. et al. Nature 313, 277-283 (1985)
- Wain-Hobson, S., Sonigo, P., Danos, O., Cole, S. & Alizon, M. Cell 40, 9-17 (1985).
- Sanchez-Pescador, R. et al. Science 227, 484-492 (1985). Muesing, M. A. et al. Nature 313, 450-458 (1985).
- 10. Sodroski, J. G. et al. Science 227, 171-173 (1985).
- Arya, S. K., Guo, C., Josephs, S. F. & Wong-Staal, F. Science 229, 69-73 (1985).
- 12. Lee, T. H. et al. Science 231, 1546-1549 (1986).
- 13. Sodroski, J. et al. Science 231, 1549-1551 (1986).
- 14. Allan, J. S. et al. Science 230, 810-813 (1985).
- 15. Terwilliger, E., Sodroski, J. G., Rosen, C. A. & Haseltine, W. A. J. Virol. 60, 754-76-1119M Sodroski, J. et al. Nature 321, 413-417 (1986).
- 17. Feinberg, M. B., Jarrett, R. F., Aldovini, A., Gallo, R. C. & Wong-Staal, F. Cell 46, 307-81
  - Wong-Staal, F., Chanda, P. K. & Ghrayeb, J. AIDS Res. hum. Retroviruses 3, 33-39 (1987)
- 19. Guyader, M. et al. Nature 326, 662-669 (1987).
- 20. Hirsch, V., Riedel, N. & Mullins, J. I. Cell 49, 307-319 (1987).
- 21. Chakrabarti, L. et al. Nature 328, 543-547.
- Peiham, H. P. B. and Jackson, R. S. Eur. J. Biochem. 67, 247-256 (1986). Melton, D. A. et al. Nucleic Acids Res. 12, 7035-7056 (1984).
- 24. Alizon, M., Wain-Hobson, S., Montagnier, L. & Sonigo, P. Cell 46, 63-74 (1986).
- 25. Fisher, A. G., Collati, E., Ratner, L., Gallo, R. C. & Wong-Staal, F. Nature 316, 262-3 (1985).
- 26. Pelletier, J. & Sonnenberg, N. Cell 40, 515-526 (1985).
- 27. Lee, T. H. et al. Proc. nain. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 81, 7579-7583 (1984).
- 28. Rosen, C. A., Sodroski, J. G., Campbell, K. & Haseltine, W. A. J. Virol. 57, 379-384 (1985)

droug L requ Ethe falt co y g aring gotei. 微the **the** Brob mder <del>ik</del>tra

the '

furone

900 H

Depa

astitu.

Before

transi We overla ¢DNA transi

of v-ji (kb) £ wider ing to œils dexim

**⊉**The **séque** aucle ME OI untra

જોth : **strear** seque

355 tı with

WZe ( seque icaio: poten

addit lined

2074 the

totha that a

# Cell

Editor

Benjamin Lewin

European Editor Peter W. J. Rigby

Reviews Editor
Paula A. Kiberstis

Senior Staff Editor Genevieve MacLellan

Staff Editors
Michelle Hoffman
Betsy Hanson

Editorial Assistant Elizabeth Salvucci

Advertising Manager BethAnn Rosner Associate Editors

Sidney Altman Michael Ashburner Richard Axel Piet Borst James Broach Jeremy Brockes George Brownlee Nicholas Cozzarelli Igor Dawid Gary Felsenfeld Werner Franke John Glenney Joe Goldstein Thomas Graf Tony Hunter Richard Hynes George Khoury Marc Kirschner Jan Klein Ron Laskey Peter Lawrence Elias Lazarides

Kim Nasmyth Mary Osborn William Paul Robert Perry Charles Radding Martin Ráff James Rothman Gerald Rubin Joe Sambrook Walter Schaffner Robert Schimke Phillip Sharp David Sherratt Frank Solomon George Stark Peter Starlinger Joan Steitz

Howard Nash

George Vande Woude
Harold Varmus
Harold Weintraub
Robin Weiss
Irving Weissman
Charles Weissmann
William Wood

**Editorial Office** 

Telex 314765

Cell
292 Main Street
Cambridge, Massachusetts 02142
USA
617-253-2890

**European Office** 

Nicole Le Douarin

Anthony Mahowald

Tom Maniatis

Cancer Research Campaign
Eukaryotic Molecular Genetics Group
Department of Biochemistry
Imperial College of Science
and Technology
London SW7 2AZ, England
01-584-9913

Cell is published monthly from January to November and twice monthly in December by The MIT Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, and London, England. Subscriptions are available by the calendar year. The order rate direct from the publisher is \$225 (USA and Canada) or \$245 (elsewhere) for 1985 (volumes 40–43). Back issue rates for 1982–1984 are available on request. Subscription correspondence should be addressed to: The MIT Press Journals Department, 28 Carleton Street, Cambridge, Massachusetts 02142 (617-253-2889).

A charge of \$35 per page is made for publication. Inability to pay will not influence decisions on acceptance, and authors unable to meet this charge should make the reason known upon publication. Copyright © 1985 by the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Second class postage paid at Boston, Massachusetts, and additional mailing offices. Postmaster: send address changes to Cell (ISSN 0092-8674), 28 Carleton Street, Cambridge, Massachusetts.02142.

#### Nucleotide Sequence of the AIDS Virus, LAV

Simon Wain-Hobson,\* Plerre Sonigo,\*
Olivier Danos,\* Stewart Cole,\* and Marc Alizon§
\* Unité de Recombinaison et Expression Génétique
† Unité des Virus Oncogènes
‡ Groupement de Génie Génétique
§ Unité d'Oncologie Virale
Institut Pasteur
25 et 28 rue du Dr. Roux
75724 Paris, Cedex 15, France

#### Summary

The complete 9193-nucleotide sequence of the probable causative agent of AIDS, lymphadenopathy-associated virus (LAV), has been determined. The deduced genetic structure is unique: it shows, in addition to the retroviral gag, pol, and env genes, two novel open reading frames we call Q and F. Remarkably, Q is located between pol and env and F is half-encoded by the U3 element of the LTR. These data place LAV apart from the previously characterized family of human T cell leukemia/lymphoma viruses.

#### Introduction

The recent onset of severe opportunistic infections among previously healthy male homosexuals has led to the characterization of the acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS) (Gottlieb et al., 1981; Masur et al., 1981). The disease has spread dramatically, and new high-risk groups have been identified: patients receiving blood products. intravenous drug addicts, and individuals originating from Haiti and Central Africa (Piot et al., 1984). AIDS is a fatal disease, and there is at present no specific treatment. The causative agent was suspected to be of viral origin since the epidemiological pattern of AIDS was consistent with a transmissible disease, and cases had been reported after treatment involving ultrafiltered anti-hemophilia preparations (Daly and Scott, 1983). A decisive step in AIDS research was the discovery of a novel human retrovirus called lymphadenopathy-associated virus (LAV) (Barré-Sinoussi et al., 1983). The properties of the virus consistent with its etiological role in AIDS are: the recovery of many independent isolates from patients with AIDS or related diseases (Montagnier et al., 1984); high LAV seropositivity among these populations (Brun-Vézinet et al., 1984); a tropism and cytopathic effect in vitro for the helper/inducer T-lymphocyte subset T4 (Klatzmann et al., 1984), also found depleted in vivo.

Other groups have reported the isolation of human retroviruses, the human T cell leukemia/lymphoma/lymphotropic virus type III (HTLV-III) (Popovic et al., 1984) and the AIDS-associated retrovirus (ARV), which display biological and sero-epidemiological properties very similar to if not identical with those of LAV (Levy et al., 1984; Popovic et al., 1984; Schüpbach et al., 1984). Both LAV and HTLV-

III genomes have been molecularly cloned (Alizon et al., 1984; Hahn et al., 1984). Their restriction maps show remarkable agreement, including a Hind III restriction site polymorphism, bearing in mind the variability of this virus (Shaw et al., 1984) and confirming that these two viruses represent a single viral lineage.

In addition to its obvious diagnostic and therapeutic potential, the LAV DNA nucleotide sequence is essential to an understanding of the genetics and molecular biology of the virus and its classification among retroviruses. We report here the complete 9193-nucleotide sequence of the LAV genome established from cloned proviral DNA.

#### Results

DNA Sequence and Organization of the LAV Genome We have reported previously the molecular cloning of both cDNA and integrated proviral forms of LAV (Alizon et al., 1984). The recombinant phage clones were isolated from a genomic library of LAV-infected human T-lymphocyte DNA partially digested by Hind III. The insert of recombinant phage JJ19 was generated by Hind III cleavage within the R element of the long terminal repeat (LTR). Thus each extremity of the insert contains one part of the LTR. We have eliminated the possibility of clustered Hind III sites within R by sequencing part of an LAV cDNA clone, pLAV 75 (Alizon et al., 1984), corresponding to this region (data not shown). Thus the total sequence information of the LAV genome can be derived from the JJ19 clone.

Using the M13 shotgun cloning and dideoxy chain termination method (Sanger et al., 1977), we have determined the nucleotide sequence of JJ19 insert. The reconstructed viral genome with two copies of the R sequence is 9193 nucleotides long. The numbering system starts at the cap site (see below) of virion RNA (Figure 1).

The viral (+) strand contains the statutory retroviral genes encoding the core structural proteins (gag), reverse transcriptase (pol), and envelope protein (env), and two extra open reading frames (orf) that we call Q and F (Table 1). The genetic organization of LAV, 51\_TR-gag-pol-Q-env-F-31\_TR, is unique. Whereas in all replication-competent retroviruses pol and env genes overlap, in LAV they are separated by orf Q (192 amino acids) followed by four small (<100 triplets) orf. The orf F (206 amino acids) slightly overlaps the 3' end of env and is remarkable in that it is half-encoded by the U3 region of the LTR.

Such a structure clearly places LAV apart from previously sequenced retroviruses (Figure 2). The (-) strand is apparently noncoding. The additional Hind III site of the LAV clone \( \) J81 (with respect to \( \) J19) maps to the apparently noncoding region between \( \) and env (positions 5166–5745). Starting at position 5501 is a sequence (AAGCCT) that differs by a single base (underlined) from the Hind III recognition sequence. It is anticipated that many of the restriction site polymorphisms between different isolates will map to this region.

3500

```
200
                       SAG = LeuAlaGluAlaArgArgArgGlaPletGlyAlaArgAlaSerValLeuSer
300
400
   euLeuGluThrSerGluGlyCysArgGlnIleLeuGlyGlnLeuGlnProSerLeuGlnThrGlySerGluGluLeuArgSerLeuTyrAsnThrValAlsThrLeuTyrCysValH:s
SCCTGTTAGAACATCAGAAGGCTGTAGACAATACTGGGAGAGCTACAACCATCCCTTCAGACAAGGATCAGAAGAACTTAGATCATTATAATACAGTAGCAACCCTCTATTGTGTGC
               500
  SinargileGlufleLysaapThrLysGluAlaLeuaspLysIleGluGluGluGluGlusserLysLysLysLysAlaGlnGlnAlaAlaAlaAspThrGlyHisSerSerGlnValSer
700
Glassiystotlevalglassilegisgiygishetvalhi.egiralaligserfroargthrleuasralatepvallyayalvalgisgalapheserfrogisvalii
gccamattaccctatagtgcagaacatccagggggamatggtacatcaggccatatcacctagaactttaaatgcatgggtamagtagtagaagaaggaggctttcagcccagaactca
                                                                     800
   omecPheSerAlaLeuSerGluGlyAlaThrProGloAspLeuAsnThrHetLeuAsnThrValGlyGlyHisGloAlaAlaHetGloMetLeuLysGluThrIleAsoGluGluAla
TACCCATGTTTTCAGCATTATCAGAAGGAGCCACCCCACAGATTTAAACACCATGCTAAACACAGGGGGGCACATCAAGCAGCCATGCAAATGTTAAACACCACCATCAATGAGCAAG
  klaGluTrpAspArgValHisProValHisAlaGlyProlleAlaFroGlyGlnMetArgGluProArgGlySerAspIleAlaGlyThrThrSerThrLeuGlnGluGlaIleGlyTrp
CTGCAGAATGGGATAGAGTGCATCCAGTGCATGCAGGGCCTATTGCACCAGGCCAGATGAGAGCAAGGGGGAGTGACATAGCAGGAGCAACTACTACTACTACTACCATTCAGGAACAAATAGGAT
   cthrasaasnProProlieProValGlyGlulleTyrLysargTrpllelleLeuGlyLeuasnLyslleValArgHecTyrSerProthrSer[leLeuasplleargGlnGlyPro
GCATGACAMTANTCCACCTATCCCAGTAGGAGAATTTATAAAGGATGGATAATCCTGGGATTAAATAATAGTAAGAATGTATAGCCCTACCAGCATTCTGGACATAACACAGCAC
              1100
LysGluftoPheargaspTytValaspargPheTytlysThrLeuargaleGluGluAlaSerGluGluValLysAsoTrpHetThrGluThrLeuLeuValGluAsoAlaAsoProAsp
CAAACAACCCTTTAGAGACTATGTAGACCGGTTCTATAAAACTCTAACAGCCGGGCAAGCTTCACAGGGGGTAAAAATTCGATGACAGAAACCTTGTTGGTCCAAAATGCGAACCAG
CyslystbrileLeulysalaleuglyfroalsalstbrieuglugiunetheithralscysglugiyvsigiygfoglybislysalsargvalleualsglualsheisergis
attgtaagactattttaaagcattgggaccagcagcagcagcaacagaagaaatgatgacagcatgtcagggaggacccggccataaggcaacagttttccctgaagcaatcaccc
ValthrandSeralathrileMetMetGloargGlyasoPheargasoGloargLysileValLysCysPheasoCysGlyLysGluGlyHisIlealaargasoCysargalsProargasCTAACAAATTCAGCTACCATAATGATGCCAAGAGGCCCCTA
                                                  1500
                                                          POL - PhePheArgGluAspLeuAlePheLeuGlaGlyLysAleArgGluPheSer
1600
SerGluGlnThrArgAlsAsnSerProThrArgArgGluLeuGlnValTrpGlyArgAspAsnAsnSerLeuSerGluAlsGlyAlsAspArgGloGlyThrValSerPheAsnPhePro
GloSerArgProGluProThrAlsProProGluGluSerPheArgSerGlyValGluThrThrThrProSerGlnLysGlnGluProIleAspLysGluLeuTyrProLeuThrSerLeu
TTCAGAGCAGACCAGCGAGCCAACAGGCCCACCAGAAGAGAGAGAGGTTCAGGTTTAACTTCCC
              1700
GiolieThrLeuTrpGinArgProLeuValThrIleLyaileGiyGiyGioLeuLyaGiuAlaLeuLeuAapThrGiyAlaAapAapThrValLeuGiuGiuNetSerLeuProGiyArg
TrpLysProly MetalleclyGlyIleclyGlyPhelleLysValargCinTyraspGinIleLeuileGluIleCysGlyHisLysAleIleGlyThrValLeuValGlyProThrPro
ATGGAAACCAAAAATGATAGGGGGAATTGGAGGTTTTATCAAAGTAAGGACAGTATGATCAGGATACTCATAGGAAATCTGTGGGCATAAAGGTTATAGGTACAGTATTAGTAGGACCTACACC
                                                                    2000
2100
 GinTrpProLeuThrGiuGluLysIleLysAlaLeuValGluIleCysThrGluHecGluLysGluGlyLysIleSerLysIleGlyProGluAsnProTyrAsnThrProValPheAla
ACANTGGCCATTCACAGAAGAAAAAATAATGCAGTTAGTAGAAATTTGTACAGAATTGGALAGGGAAAATTTCAAAAATTGGGCCTGAAAATCCATACAATACTCCAGTATTTGC
                                2200
Il elyslyslysaspSerThrlysTrparglysleuVelaspPheargGluLeuAsnlysargThrGloAspPheTrpGluVelGloLeuGlyIleProHisProAlsGlyLeuLyslysCatamagnammagacagtactamataggagamattagtagatttcaggaacttamamagacagttctaattaggattaccacatcccgcagggttamama
LysLysSerValThrValLeuAspValGlyAspAlaTyrPheSerValProLeuAspGluAspPheArgLysTyrThrAlaPheThrIleProSerIleAsnAsaGluThrProGlyIle

AAAAAAATCAGTAACAGTACTGGATGTGGGTGATGCATATTTTTCAGTTCCGTTAGATGAAGACTTCAGGAAGTATAGTGCATTTACCATACCTAGTATAAACAATGAGACACCAGGCAT
2600
2700
LysGluprofroPheLeuTrpHetGlyTyrGluLeukisfromspLysTrpThrValGlafroileValLeuproGluLysmspSerTrpThrValAscmapileGlaLysLeuVelGly
CMAMGAACCTCCATTCCTTTGGATGGGTTATGAACTCCATCCTGATAMATGGACAGTACAGCCTATAGTGCTGCCAGAAAAGCACAGCTGTGATTGTCCAATACAGCAGATTAGTGCG
                                2800
 LysLeuAsoTrpAlaSerGloIleTyrProGlyIleLysValArgGloLeuCysLysLeuLeuArgGlyThrLysAlaLeuThrGluValIleProLeuThrGluGluAlaGluLeuGlu
AMATTGAGTCAGATTTACCCAGGGATTAMAGTAAGGCAATTATGTAMACTCCTTAGGGGACCAMAGCACTAACAGAGTAATACCACTAACAGAGAAGCAGGAGGCTAGA
GloGluftoPhelysAshLeuLysThrGlyLysTyrAlaArgThrArgGlyAlaHisThrAshAspVallysGlnLeuThrGluAlaValGlnLysIlsThrThrGluSerIleValIle
TCMGGGCCATTTAMMATCTGAMACAGGAMATATGCAGAACGAGGGGGGGCCCACACTAATGATGTAMACAATTAACAGAGGCAGTGCAAAAAATAACCACAGAAAGCATAGTAAT
                                                                   3200
3300
 VallysLeuTrpTyrGlnLeuGluLysGluProIleValGlyAlaGluThrPheTyrValAspGlyAlaAlaSerArgGluThrLysLeuGlyLysAlaGlyTyrValThrAsnArgGly
AGTGAAATTATGGTACCAGTTAGAGAAGGAACCCATAGTAGGAGCAGAAACGTTCTATGTAGATGGGGCAGCTAGCAGGGAGACTAAATTAGGAAAAGCAGGATATGTTAGTAATACAGG
                               3400
ArgGlaLysValValThrLeuThrAspThrThrAsaGlaLysThrGluLeuGlaAlaIleHisLeuAlaLeuGlaAspSerGlyLeuGluValAsaIleValThrAspSerGlaTyrAla
AGACALMAGTTGTCACCCTAACTGACACAACAATCAGAAGACTGAGTTACAAGCAATTCATCTAGGTTTGCAGGATTAGGAGTAAAGTAAATATAGTAACACACTCACAATATGC
```

ORF-3

```
LeuGlyIleIleGl=AlaGloProAspLyeSerGluSerGluLeuValAsoGloileIleGluGloLeuIleLysLysGluLysValTyrLeuAlaTrpValProAlaHisLysGly[[e
attaggaatgattcagggacagggatalaggggtagtgagtagtgaataataatagaggagttaatalaaaggalaagggtgtattgggatgggatgggaggaggaggaga
                                                                                                                         3700
 GlyGlyaadGluGlaValaapLyaLeuValsetalaGlylleatgLyaValleuPheLeuaapGlylleaepLyaalaGlqabpGluBlaGluLyaTytBlaSetaaaTtpatgalamec
GGAGGAAATGAACAAGTAGATAAATTAGTCAGTGCTGGAATCAGGAAAGTACTATTTTTAGATGGAATAAGAGCCGAAGATGAACATGAGAAATATCACAGTAATTGGAGAGCAAT
                                                                                               3800
  alaSerAapPheAarleuProProValValAlaLyaGlulleValAlaSerCyaAapLyaGyaGloLeuLyaGlyGluAlaMetHiaGlyGloValAapGyaSerProGlyIleTrpGlo
SCCTAGTCATTTTACCTGCCACCTGTACTACCACCACATACTACCCACCTGTCATALATCTCACCTALLACCACACCATCCATCCACCACTACACCTGTACTCCACCAATATCCCA
                                                                      3900
     aapCyaTbtBisLeuGiuGlyLyaVallleLeuValAlaValBisValAlaSerGlyTyrIleGluAlaGluVallleProAlaGluTbrGlyGluGluTbrAlaTyrPbeLeuLeu
4000
 LyaleuAlaGlyArgTrpProValLyaTbrlleHiaThrAspAsuGlySerAsuPheThrSerThrThrValLyaAlaAlaCyaTrpTrpAlaGlyIleLyaGluGluPheGlyIlePro
ALLATTASCAGGLAGT TGGCCAGTALLACATACAGACALTTGGCAGCALTTTCACCAGTACTAGGCCGGCTGTTGGTGGGGGGGGATCAAGCAGCAGCALTTTGGATTCC
  TyrasoProGloSerGloGlyVelVelGluSerMetAsoLysGluLeuLysLysIleIleGlyGloVelArgAspGloAlsGluHisLeuLysThrAlsValGloMetAlsValPheile
CTÁCLATCCCCALAGTCAGCÁGTAGTACAATCTATGATAMGAATTAMGAMATTATAGCCAGCTTAGAGATCAGGCTGAACATCTTAMCACAGGAGTACAATTCTCAT
                                                                                                                         4300
 HisasonPhelysarglysGlyGlyGlyGlyGlyTyrSerAlaGlyGlwArgIleValAspfleIleAlaThrAspfleGloThrLysGluLeuGloLysGlnfleThrLysfleGloAsn
CCACLATTTELLIACIÓNGCÓCCCATTGGGGGGTÁCAGTGCAGGGGLAGATAGTAGTAGACATATAGCACAGACATACAACTALLGAATTACALLACAATTACLLLATTCALLA
                                                                                                4400
 PheargValTyrTyrArgAspSerArgAspProLeuTrpLysGlyProAlaLysLeuLeuTrpLysGlyGluGlyAlaValValIleGluAspAspSerAspIleLysValValProArg
                                                                                                                                      ORF a - CyaClaClu
ttttegecyttattacagegracaglagatategaettteguageregrageligetectetegeriagegegegragtattatacagrtaatactgacatalligetactgeclig
460C
ClyLysalalegGlyTrpPheTyrargBloBisTyrG _serProBisProarglleserSerGluValBisTleProLeuGlyAspalaargLeuValTleThrThrTyrTrpGlyLeu
CAGGGAAAGCTAGGGGTTTTATAGACATGATGATAGAGGGCTTCATGCAAGGATAAGTTCAGAAGTACATGCCACTAGGGGATGGTAGATTGGTAATAACAACATATTGGGGTC
                   4700
                                                                                                                                                    4800
4900
A #PCy#PheSern#pSeral#Ileargly#AlaleuleuGly#ieIlev#lSerProArgCy#GluTyrGloal#Gly#ieAegly#V#lGly$erLouGloTyrleuAlaleuAl#Ala
TTCACTGTTTTTCAGACTGTGTATAAGAAAGGCCTTATTAGGACATATAGTTAGGCCTAGGTGTGAATATCAAGGAGGACATAAGAAGGTAGCATGTTGCAATAGTTGGACTAGGAG
                                                                                               5000
   LeulleThrProLysLyslleLysProProLeuProSerValThrLysLeuThrGluAspArgTrpAsuLysProGluLysThrLysGlyHisArgGlySerHisThrHstAsuGlyHis
5100
actacacettitacaccacettaacaatcaacctottacacattitectagcatticoctecatgccttaggccaacatatctatcaaccttatgcccatacttgcccagcactccaacc
CATAATAACAATTETECAACAACTEETETTTATECATTTEAGAATTEGGOTETEGACATAGCAGAATAGGCGTTACTCAACAGAGGAGGAAGAAATGCAGCCAGTACATCCTACACTAG
                    5300
ACCCCTGCAACCATCCACCAACTCACCCTAAACTCCTTGCTATTGTAAAACTCTTGCTTTCATTGCCAACTTTGTTTCACAACAAAACCATCTCCTATCCCA
CCAMELAGEGGLEACAGEGACGACCACCETECTECAGGGCAGTEAGACTEATCAAGTTTCTCTATCAAGCAGTAAGTACTACTACTCAATGCAACCTATACCAATAGCAATAGCAGCATTAG
                                                                                                5600
                                                                                                                              ENV - LysCluGlaLysTar
TAGTAGCAATAATAGCAATAGTTGTGTGCCATAGTAATCATAGGAATATTAGGCAAAATATTAGGCAAAGAAATATTAGACAGGTTAATTGATAGACTAATAGAAAGACAGCAAGACA
                                                                      5790
ValalamedireVallyaGluLyaTyrGlmHisLauTrpArgTrpGlyTrpLyaTrpGlyThrHatLauLauGlyIlaLauHetIlaCyaSeralaThrGluLyaLauTrpValThrValCTGCCAATCAGGGGTAATGAGGAGATATGAGGAGATAGTGGTAGAGAAAAATTGTGGGTCACAGTG
                                             5800
5900
6100
6200
6300
ThrSerCyaLenThrSerVelIleThrGloAleCyeFroLyeVelSerFheGluFroIleFroIleHieTyrCyeAleFroAleGlyFheAleIleLeuLyeCyeAecAscLyeThrPhe
ACAAGTTGTAACACCCTCACTCATTACACAGGCCTGTCCAAAGGTATCCTTTGAGCCAATTCCCATACATTATTGTGCCCCGGCTGGTTTTGCGATTCTAAAATCTAATAATAACACGTTC
                                             6400
AssGlyThrGlyProCysThrAssValSerThrValGlacysThrBisGlyIleArgProValValSerThrGlaLauLauLauLauAssGlySerLauAlaGluGluGluValVallleArg
AATGGAACAGCACCATGTACAAATGTCAGCACAGTACAATGTACACATGGAATTAGGCCAGTAGTATCAACTGGTGTTTGAATGGCCAGTCTAGCAGAACAAGATGTAGTAATTAGA
                   6500
                                                                                                                                                   6600
Clyargal afheval ThrileGlyLyalleGlyAssNetArgGlsAlaNisCysAssIleSerargAlaLyaTrpAssAlaThrLeuLyaGlsIlaAlaSerLyaLauArgGluGlsPhe
                                                                                                                         6700
                                                                                                6800
GlyAsqAsqLysThrIleIlePheLysGlqSerSerGlyGlyAspProGluIleVelTarHisSerPheAsqCysGlyGlyGluPhePheTyrCysAsqSerThrGlqLeuPheAsqSer
GGAATAATAAAACAATAATCTTTAAGCAATCGTCAGGAGGGGCCCCAGAAATTGTAACGCACAGTTTTAATTGTGGAGGGGAATTTTTCTACTGTAATTGAACACAACTGTTTAATAGT
                                                                      6900
The Trophe hands of the Tropher The Gluci year and an The Gluci year appropriate the Leufro Cycle Glucy and Leufro Cycle Glucy and Control That I appropriate the Control Cont
```

ORF-5

GlylleGlyAleLeuPheLeuGlyPheLeuGlyAleAleGlySerThrMetGlyAleArgSerMetThrLeuThrYelGlnAleArgGlaLeuLeuSerGlyIleYelGlaGlaGlnAen GGANTAGCAGOTTTGTTCGTTGGGTTCTTGGGAGCAGCAGCAGCAGCAGCACTATGGGCGCAGGGTCANTGACGGTGACGGTACAGGCCAGACAATTATTGTGTGTATAGTGCAGCAGCAGAC 7400 AsoLeuLeuArgAle [leGluAleGluGluGluBieLeuLeuCluLeuThrVelTrpClyIleLyeGluLeuCluAleArgIleLeuAleValCluArgTyrLeuLyeAepGluGluLeuLeu an titecte as scenaticas ses calacas te to the calacaste to ses calacaste cas ses calacaste cala 8000
Al aleu Il ett på spåspleuar gser Leu Cycleu Pheser Tyrki sår gleuar gåspleu Leu Leu Pheser Britant (1 eVel Chuleu Leu Charlette Constanting Cons LyeTyrTrpTrpAsaLeuLeuGlaTyrTrpSerGlaGluLeuLysAsaSerAlaValSerLeuLeu<del>AsaAlaThr</del>AlaIleAlaValAGlaGluGlyThrAspArgVallleGluValVal MATATTEGTEGAATCTCCTACAGTATTEGAGTCAGGAACTAAGAATAGTGCTGTTAGCTTGCTTCAATGCCACAGGCCATAGCAGTAGCTGAGAGGAGAGATAGGAGTATAGAACTAGTA 8200 GloCiyAlaCyeArgAlaIleArgBieIleProArgArgIleArgCloClyLeuGluArgIleLeuLeu • ORF F - Asparal atrolysclyPhecystyry acting the trop series of the Carcacottotacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacottotacacottotacottotacacottotacacottotacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacacottotacottotacacottotacacottotacottotacacottotacottotacottotacottotacacottotacottotacacottotacottotacottotacottotacottotacottotacacottotacot 8500 8600 8700 euThrPheGlyTrpCysTyrLysLeuVelfroValGluProAspLysValGluGluAlaAsnLysGlyGluAsnThr8erLeuLeuHisfroVal8erLeuHisGlyMerAspAspfro actgacettiggatggtgctacaaggtagtactactgaccagataaggtacaagagccaaataaaggacaacaccacettgttacaccetgcaccctccatccatcaccc 8800 TCACACACAACTGTTACAGTGGAGGTTTCACAGCCGCCTACCATTTCATCACGTGCCCCGAGAGCTGCATCCGCACTACTTCAACAACTGCTGACATCGAGCTTGCTACAAGGGACTTTC
8900 COCTGOCCACTITICAGOCAGOCGTGOCCTGOCCGCACTGOCCAGTGOCCAGATGCCAGATGCCATATAACCACCTGCTTTTTGCCTCTACTGGGTCTCTCTGGTTAGACCAGATTT CAGCCTGGGAGCTCTCTGGCTAACTAGGGAACCCACTGCTTAAGCCTCAATAAGCTTGCCTTGAGTGCTTCA 9100

Figure 1. Complete DNA Sequence of Viral Genome (LAV-1a)

The sequence was reconstructed from the sequence of phage JJ19 insert. The numbering starts at the cap site, which was located experimentally (see above), Important genetic elements, major open reading frames, and their predicted products are indicated together with the Hind III cloning sites. The potential glycosylation sites in the envigene are overlined. The NH<sub>2</sub>- terminal sequence of p25<sup>940</sup> determined by protein microsequencing is boxed (Genetic Systems, personal communication).

Each nucleotide was sequenced on average 5.3 times: 85% of the sequence was determined on both strands and the remainder was sequenced at least twice from independent clones. The base composition is T, 22.2%; C, 17.8%; A, 35.8%; G, 24.2%; G + C, 42%. The dissucleotide CpG is greatly under-represented (0.9%) as is common among eukaryotic sequences (Bird, 1980).

#### The LTR

The organization of a reconstructed LTR and viral flanking elements are shown schematically in Figure 3. The LTR is 638 bp long and displays usual features (Chen and Barker, 1984); it is bounded by an inverted repeat (5'ACTG) including the conserved TG dinucleotide (Temin, 1981); adjacent to 5' LTR is the tRNA primer binding site (PBS), complementary to tRNA<sup>1</sup>/<sub>3</sub> (Raba et al., 1979); adjacent to 3' LTR is a perfect 15 bp polypurine tract. The other three

polypurine tracts observed between nucleotides 8200-8800 are not followed by a sequence that is complementary to that just preceding the PBS.

The limits of U5, R, and U3 elements were determined as follows. U5 is located between PBS and the polyadenylation site established from the sequence of the 3' end of oligo(dT)-primed LAV cDNA (Alizon et al., 1984). Thus U5 is 84 bp long. The length of R+U5 was determined by synthesizing tRNA-primed LAV cDNA. After alkaline hydroly-

ort	1st Triplet	Met	Stop	No. Amino Acids	M, Calc.
gag	312	336	1.836	500	55,841
pal	1,631	1,934	4.640	(1,003)	(113,629)
orf Q	4.554	4.587	5,163	192	22.487
env	5.746	5.767	8.350	861	97.376
ort F	8.324	8,354	8,972	206	23,316

The nucleotide coordinates refer to the first base of the first triplet (1st triplet), of the first methionine (initiation) codon (Met) and of the stop codon (Stop). The numbers of amino acids and molecular weights are those calculated for unmodified precursor products starting at the first methionine through to the end, with the exception of pol, where the size and M, refer to that of the whole orf.

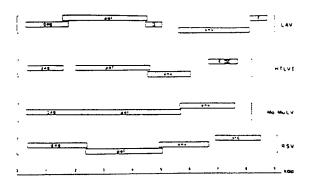


Figure 2. Comparison of the Genome Organization of LAV with Those of Human T Cell Leukemia/Lymphoma Virus Type I (HTLV-I) (Seiki et al., 1983), Moloney Murine Leukemia Virus (MoMuLV) (Shinnick et al., 1981), and Rous Sarcoma Virus (RSV) (Schwartz et al., 1983)

The positions and sizes of viral genes are drawn to scale (open boxes) and the viral genomes (RNA forms) are delimited by brackets.

sis of the primer, R+U5 was found to be 181 ±1 bp (Figure 4). Thus R is 97 bp long and the cap site at its 5' end can be located. Finally, U3 is 456 bp long. The LAV LTR also contains characteristic regulatory elements: a polyadenylation signal sequence AATAAA 19 bp from the R-U5 junction, and the sequence ATATAAG, which is very likely the TATA box, 22 bp 5' of the cap site. There are no long direct repeats within the LTR. Interestingly, the LAV LTR shows some similarities to that of the mouse mammary tumor virus (MMTV) (Donehower et al., 1981). They both use tRNA's as a primer for (-) strand synthesis, whereas all other exogenous mammalian retroviruses known to date use tRNA<sup>pro</sup> (Chen and Barker, 1984). They possess very similar polypurine tracts; that of LAV is AAAAGAAAAGG-GGGG while that of MMTV is AAAAAAGAAAAAAGGGGG. It is probable that the viral (+) strand synthesis is discontinuous since the polypurine tract flanking the U3 element of the 3'LTR is found exactly duplicated in the 3' end of orf pol, at 4331-4346. In addition, MMTV and LAV are exceptional in that the U3 element can encode an orf. In the case of MMTV, U3 contains the whole orf while, in LAV, U3 contains 110 codons of the 3' half of orf F.r

#### Viral Proteins

#### gag

Near the 5' extremity of the gag orf is a "typical" initiation codon (Kozak, 1984) (position 336), which is not only the first in the gag orf, but the first from the cap site. The precursor protein is 500 amino acids long. The calculated M, of 55,841 agrees with the 55 kd gag precursor polypeptide (Luc Montagnier, unpublished results). The Nterminal amino acid sequence of the major core protein p25, obtained by microsequencing (Genetic Systems, personal communication), matches perfectly with the translated nucleotide sequence starting from position 732 (see Figure 1). This formally makes the link between the cloned LAV genome and the immunologically characterized LAV p25 protein. The protein encoded 5' of the p25 coding sequence is rather hydrophilic. Its calculated Mr of 14,866 is consistent with that of the gag protein p18. The 3' part of the gag region probably codes for the retroviral nucleic acid binding protein (NBP). Indeed, as in HTLV-I (Seiki et

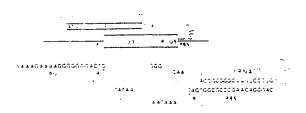


Figure 3. Schematic Representation of the LAV Long Terminal Repeat (LTR)

The LTR was reconstructed from the sequence of LI19 by juxtaposing the sequences adjacent to the Hind III cloning sites. Sequencing of oligo(dT)-primed LAV DNA clone pLAV75 (Alizon et al., 1984) rules out the possibility of clustered Hind III sites in the R region of LAV. LTR are limited by an inverted repeat sequence (IR). Both of the viral elements flanking the LTR have been represented as tRNA primer binding site (PBS) for 5' LTR and polypurine track (PU) for 3' LTR. Also indicated are a putative TATA box, the cap site, polyadenylation signal (AATAAA), and polyadenylation site (CAA). The location of the open reading frame F (648 nucleotides) is shown above the LTR scheme.

al., 1983) and RSV (Schwartz et al., 1983), the motif Cys- $X_2$ -Cys- $X_{0-0}$ -Cys common to all NBP (Oroszlan et al., 1984) is found duplicated (nucleotides 1509 and 1572 in LAV sequence). Consistent with its function the putative NBP is extremely basic (17% Arg + Lys).

#### pol

The reverse transcriptase gene can encode a protein of up to 1003 amino acids (calculated M<sub>r</sub> = 113.629). Since the first methionine codon is 92 triplets from the origin of the open reading frame, it is possible that the protein is translated from a spliced messenger RNA, giving a gag-pol polyprotein precursor.

The pol coding region is the only one in which significant homology has been found with other retroviral protein sequences, three domains of homology being apparent. The first is a very short region of 17 amino acids (starting at 1856). Homologous regions are located within the p15 gag<sup>RSV</sup> protease (Dittmar and Moelling, 1978) and a polypeptide encoded by an open reading frame located between gag and pol of HTLV-I (Figure 5) (Schwartz et al., 1983; Seiki et al., 1983). This first domain could thus correspond to a conserved sequence in viral proteases. Its different locations within the three genomes may not be significant since retroviruses, by splicing or other mechanisms, express a gag-pol polyprotein precursor (Schwartz et al., 1983; Seiki et al., 1983). The second and most extensive region of homology (starting at 2048) probably represents the core sequence of the reverse transcriptase. Over a region of 250 amino acids, with only minimal insertions or deletions, LAV shows 38% amino acid identity with RSV, 25% with HTLV-I, and 21% with MoMuLV (Schinnick et al., 1981) while HTLV-I and RSV show 38% identity in the same region. A third homologous region is situated at the 3' end of the pol reading frame and corresponds to part of the pp32 peptide of RSV that has exonuclease activity (Misra et al., 1982). Once again, there is greater homology with the corresponding RSV sequence than with HTLV-I.

#### env

The env open reading frame has a possible initiator methionine codon very near the beginning (eighth triplet).

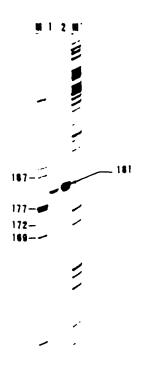


Figure 4. Synthesis of RNA-Primed LAV cDNA for R+U5 (Strong-Stop cDNA)

Lanes 1 and 2 show two different quantities of cDNA while lanes M and M' represent markers. The strong-stop cDNA is 181 bases long with a second, less intense band at 180. The error of estimation is  $\pm 1$  bp. This maps the major cap site to the second G residue of the sequence CTGGGTCT within the LTR, 24 nucleotides downstream of the TATA box. This guanosine residue is taken as the first base in the nucleotide sequence shown in Figure 1.

If so, the molecular weight of the presumed env precursor protein (861 amino acids, Mr calc = 97,376) is consistent with the known size of the LAV glycoprotein (110 kd and 90 kd after glycosidase treatment; Luc Montagnier, unpublished). There are 32 potential N-glycosylation sites (Asn-X-Ser/Thr), which are overlined in Figure 1. An interesting feature of env is the very high number of Trp residues at both ends of the protein. There are three hydrophobic regions, characteristic of the retroviral envelope proteins (Seiki et al., 1983), corresponding to a signal peptide (encoded by nucleotides 5815-5850 bp), a second region (7315-7350 bp), and a transmembrane segment (7831-7896 bp). The second hydrophobic region (7315-7350 bp) is preceded by a stretch rich in Arg + Lys. It is possible that this represents a site of proteolytic cleavage, which, by analogy with other retroviral proteins, would give an external envelope polypeptide and a membrane-associated protein (Seiki et al., 1983; Kiyokawa et al., 1984). A striking feature of the LAV envelope protein sequence is that the region following the transmembrane segment is of unusual length (150 residues). The env protein shows no

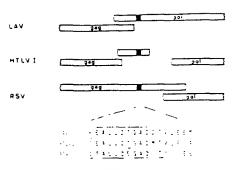


Figure 5. Location of a Short Stretch of Homology in the gag-pol Region of the LAV, HTLV-I (Seiki et al., 1983) and RSV (Schwartz et al., 1983) Genomes

Conserved amino acids are boxed. Homologous region is shown by the solid bar in the schema. Each virus is organized differently in this region but the sequence in the RSV genome maps to p15929, which has a protease-associated function.

homology to any sequence in protein data banks. The small amino acid motif common to the transmembrane proteins of all leukemogenic retroviruses (Cianciolo et al., 1984) is not present in LAV env.

#### Q and F

The location of orf Q is without precedent in the structure of retroviruses. Orf F is unique in that it is half-encoded by the U3 element of the LTR. Both orf have strong initiator codons (Kozak, 1984) near their 5' ends and can encode proteins of 192 amino acids (Mr calc = 22,487) and 206 amino acids (Mr calc = 23,316), respectively. Both putative proteins are hydrophilic (pQ 49% polar, 15.1% Arg + Lys: pF 46% polar, 11% Arg + Lys) and are therefore unlikely to be associated directly with membrane. The function for the putative proteins pQ and pF cannot be predicted, as no homology was found by screening protein sequence data banks. Between orf F and the pX protein of HTLV-I there is no detectable homology. Furthermore, their hydrophobicity/hydrophilicity profiles are completely different. It is known that retroviruses can transduce cellular genes-notably proto-oncogenes (Weinberg, 1982). We suggest that orfs Q and F represent exogenous genetic material and not some vestige of cellular DNA because LAV DNA does not hybridize to the human genome under stringent conditions (Alizon et al., 1984), and their codon usage is comparable to that of the gag, pol, and env genes (data not shown).

#### Relationship to Other Retroviruses

Although LAV is both morphologically and biochemically (Barré-Sinoussi et al., 1983) distinct to HTLV-I and -II, it remained possible that its genome was organized in a similar manner. The characteristic features of HTLV-I and -II genomes, which they share with the more distantly related bovine leukemia virus (BLV) (Rice et al., 1984), are not observed in the case of LAV. These are: a region 3' of the envelope gene consisting of a noncoding stretch (600–900 bp), followed by a coding sequence of 307–357 codons (X open reading frame), which may slightly overlap the U3 region of the LTR (Seiki et al., 1983; Rice et al., 1984; Sagata et al., 1984) and, second, the LTR being

Table 2. Comparison of the Size of the LAV LTR and LTR-Related Element to Those of Other Retroviruses

	LTR	U3	R	U5	PU	PBS	IR
LAV	638	456	97	85	15	LYS	4
HTLV-I	759	355	228	176	12	PRO	4"
HTLV-II	763	314	248	261	12'	PRO	4'
MMTV	1.332	1.197	11	124	19	LYS	8,
MoMuLV	594	449	68	77	13	PRO	13
RSV	335	234	21	80	1.1	TRP	15
SNV	601	420	97	80	13	PRO	9

Adapted from Chen and Barker (1984).

i = imperfect match or tract.

SNV = spleen necrosis virus (Shimotohno and Temin, 1982).

composed of unusually long U5 and R elements and the polyadenylation signal being situated in U3 instead of R (Seiki et al., 1983; Sagata et al., 1984; Shimotohono et al., 1984). We show here that, in contrast, the 3' end of the LAV envelope gene overlaps an open reading frame, termed F. that has the coding capacity for 206 amino acids and extends within the LTR (110 amino acids are encoded by the U3 region). The putatively encoded polypeptide (pF), the primary structure of which can be deduced, does not show any homology with the theoretical X gene products of the HTLV/BLV family. Also, the U5 and R elements are shorter (Table 2) and the polyadenylation signal is located within R, as is the case for all retroviruses except the HTLV/BLV. Additionally, LAV uses tRNA'ys as (-) strand primer, as opposed to tRNApro employed by all other mammalian retroviruses except MMTV (Donehower et al., 1981). Those homologies detected between the polymerase and protease domains of LAV and HTLV are also found in several retroviruses, RSV in particular.

It has been reported that a cloned HTLV-III genome hybridizes ( $T_m = 28^{\circ}$ C) to sequences in the gag-pol and X regions of HTLV-II and -II; although restriction maps of cloned LAV and HTLV-IIII show almost perfect agreement (Hahn et al., 1984), we were unable to detect any such hybridization between LAV and HTLV-II ( $T_m = 55^{\circ}$ C) (Alizon et al., 1984). Indeed, there is a punctual region of homology between LAV and HTLV-I (23/27' nucleotides starting at position 1859 in the LAV sequence) but nothing significant between the two viruses in the X region of HTLV-II. One possible reason for this discrepancy is that HTLV-III is subtly different from LAV. However it was subsequently reported that there was very minimal, if any, homology between orf X (of HTLV-I) and HTLV-III (Shaw et al., 1984).

#### Discussion

Regulatory sequences carried by retroviral LTR are believed to be involved in specific interactions between the viral genome and the host cell (Srinivasan et al., 1984). The LTR sequences of LAV are unique among retroviruses. That could reflect an original mode of gene expression, possibly in relation to particular transcriptional factors present in the virus-harboring cell. This hypothesis can be tested by studying the regulatory activity of the LAV

LTR sequences in transient or long-term experiments involving an indicator gene and different cellular contexts.

The presence of the Q and F reading frames in addition to the conventional gag-pol-env set of genes is unexpected. One should now address the question of their role in the viral cycle and pathogenicity by trying to characterize their protein product(s). It is tempting to speculate on a role of such polypeptide(s) in T4 cells' mortality, a problem that can be studied by designing synthetic peptides for antibody production or by using site-directed mutagenesis of Q and F coding regions.

The peculiar genetic structure of LAV poses the guestion of its origin. The virus shares common tracts with other (apparently unrelated) retroviruses. For instance, the unusually large size of the outer membrane glycoprotein (env) and a comparably sized genome are also observed in the case of lentiviruses such as Visna (Harris et al., 1981; Querat et al., 1984). The presence of a large part of the F open reading frame in the LTR, and the use of tRNA's as a primer for (-) strand synthesis, is reminiscent of the mouse mammary tumor virus. On the other hand, homologies in the pol gene would suggest that the LAV is closer to RSV than to any other retroviruses. Obviously, no clear picture can be drawn from the DNA sequence analysis as far as phylogeny is concerned. Thus, it may well be that LAV defines a new group of retroviruses that have been independently evolving for a considerable period of time, and not simply a variant recently derived from a characterized viral family. Both epidemiology and pathogeny of AIDS should be reconsidered with this idea in mind, when trying to answer such questions as these: Are there other human or animal diseases that are associated with similarly organized viruses? Is there a precursor to AIDS-associated virus(es) normally present, in latent form, in human populations? What triggered in this case the recent spreading of pathogenic derivatives?

#### **Experimental Procedures**

#### M13 Cloning and Sequencing

Total JJ19 DNA was sonicated, treated with the Klenow fragment of DNA polymerase plus deoxyribonucleotides (2 hr. 16°C), and fractionated by agarose get electrophoresis. Fragments of 300-600 bo were excised, electroeluted, and purified by Elutip (Schleicher and Schüll) chromatography. DNA was ethanol-precipitated using 10 µg dextran T40 (Pharmacia) as carrier and ligated to dephosphorylated. Sma 1cleaved M13mp8 RF DNA using T4 DNA and RNA ligases (16 hr, 16°C) and transfected into E. coli strain TG-I. Recombinant clones were detected by plaque hybridization using the appropriate <sup>32</sup>P-labeled LAV restriction fragments as probes. Single-stranded templates were prepared from plaques exhibiting positive hybridization signals and were sequenced by the dideoxy chain termination procedure (Sanger et al., 1977) using a-15-dATP (Amersham, 400 Ci/mmol) and buffer gradient gels (Biggen et al., 1983). Sequences were compiled and analyzed using the programs of Staden adapted by B. Caudron for the institut Pasteur Computer Center (Staden, 1982).

#### Strong-Stop cDNA

LAV virions from infected T lymphocyte (Barré-Sinoussi et al., 1983) culture supernatant were pelleted through a 20% sucrose cushion and the cDNA (-) strand was synthesized as described previously (Alizon et al., 1984) except that no exogenous primer was used. After alkaline hydrolysis (0.3 M NaOH, 30 min, 65°C), neutralization, and phenol extraction, the cDNA was ethanol-precipitated and loaded onto a 6%

acrylamide/8 M urea sequencing gel with sequence ladders as size markers.

#### **Acknowledgments**

We would like to thank Professors Luc Montagnier and Pierre Tiollais, in whose laboratory this work was carried out, for support and encouragement, as well as Professor Raymond Dedonder and Agnes Ullimann for their commitment to the project. Bernard Caudron and Jean-Noël Paulous of the Institut Pasteur Computer Center provided invaluable and constant assistance, and Michelle Fonck, technical support. Ana Cova and Louise-Marie Da tirelessly and good-humoredly typed the manuscript. We would like to thank Dr. Moshe Yaniv for critical reading of the manuscript and, finally, Genetic Systems, Seattle, WA, for communicating unpublished data.

The costs of publication of this article were defrayed in part by the payment of page charges. This article must therefore be hereby marked "advertisement" in accordance with 18 U.S.C. Section 1734 solely to indicate this fact.

Received December 26, 1984

#### References

Alizon, M., Sonigo, P., Barré-Sinoussi, F., Chermann, J. C., Tiollais, P., Montagnier, L., and Wain-Hobson, S. (1984). Molecular cloning of lymphadenopathy-associated virus. Nature, in press.

Arya, S. K., Gallo, R. C., Hann, B. H., Shaw, G. M., Popovic, M., Salahuddin, S. Z., and Wong-Staal, F. (1984). Homology of genome of AIDS-associated virus with genomes of human T-cell leukemia lymphoma viruses. Science 225, 927–930.

Barré-Sinoussi, F., Chermann, J. C., Rey, F., Nugeybe, M. T., Charmaret, S., Gruest, J., Dauguet, C., Axler-Blin, C., Vézinet-Brun F., Rouzioux, C., Rozenbaum, W., and Montagnier, L. (1983). Isolation of a T-lymphotropic retrovirus from a patient at risk of acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS). Science 220, 868–870.

Biggen, M. D., Gibson, T. J., and Hong, G. F. (1983). Buffer gradient gets and <sup>13</sup>S label as an aid to rapid DNA sequence determination. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA *80*, 3963–3965.

Bird, A. P. (1980), DNA methylation and the frequency of CpG in animal DNA, Nucl. Acids Res. 8, 1499–1504.

Brun-Vézinet, F., Rouzioux, C., Barré-Sinoussi, F., Klatzmann, D., Saimot, A. G., Rozenbaum, W., Montagnier, L., and Chermann, J. C. (1984). Detection of IgG antibodies to lymphadenopathy associated virus (LAV) by ELISA, in patients with acquired immuno-deficiency syndrome of lymphadenopathy syndrome. Lancet I, 1253–1256.

Chen, H. R., and Barker, W. C. (1984). Nucleotide sequences of the retroviral long terminal repeats and their adjacent regions. Nucl. Acids Res. 12, 1767–1778.

Chen, I. S. Y., McLaughlin, J., Gasson, J. C., Clark, S. C., and Golde, D. W. (1983). Molecular characterization of the genome of a novel human T-cell leukaemia virus. Nature 305, 502-505.

Chiu, I. M., Callahan, R., Tronick, S. R., Scholm, J., and Aaronson, S. A. (1984). Major pol gene progenitors in the evolution of oncornaviruses. Science 223, 364-370.

Cianciolo, G. J., Kipnis, R. J., and Snyderman, R. (1984). Similarity between p15E of murine and feline viruses and p21 of HTLV. Nature 311, 515.

Daiy, H. M., and Scott, G. L. (1983). Fatal AIDS in a haemophiliac in the U.K. Lancet II, 1190.

Dittmar, K. J., and Moelling, K. (1978). Biochemical properties of p15-associated professe in an avian RNA tumor virus. J. Virol. 28, 106–118. Donehower, L. A., Huang, A. L., and Hager, G. L. (1981). Regulatory and coding potential of the mouse mammary tumour virus long terminal redundancy. J. Virol. 37, 226–238.

Gottlieb, M. S., Schroff, R., Schanler, H. M., Weisman, J. D., Fan, P. T., Wolf, R. A., and Saxon, A. (1981). Pneumocystis carinii pneumonia and mucosal candidiasis in previously healthy homosexual men: evidence of a new acquired cellular immuno-deficiency. N. Eng. J. Med. 305, 1426–1431.

Hahn, B. H., Shaw, G. M., Arya, S. U., Popovic, M., Gallo, R. C. and Wong-Staal, F. (1984). Molecular cloning and characterization of the HTLV-III virus associated with AIDS. Nature *312*, 166–169.

Harris, J. D., Scott, J. V., Taylor, B., Brahic, M., Stowring, L., Ventura, P., Haase, A. T., and Peluso, R. (1981). Visna virus DNA; discovery of a novel gapped structure. Virology 113, 573–583.

Kiyokawa, T., Yoshikura, H., Hattori, S., Secki, M., and Yoshida, M. (1984). Envelope proteins of human T-cell leukemia virus: expression in Escherichia coli and its application to studies of envigene functions. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 6202–6206.

Klatzmann, D., Barré-Sinoussi, F., Nugeyre, M. T., Dauguet, C., Vilmer, E., Griscelli, C., Brun-Vézinet, F., Rouzioux, C., Gluckman, J. C., Chermann, J. C., and Montagnier, L. (1984). Selective tropism of lymphadenopathy associated virus (LAV) for helper-inducer T-lymphocytes. Science 225, 59–63.

Kozak, M. (1984). Compilation and analysis of sequences upstream from the transcriptional start site in eucaryotic mRNAs, Nucl. Acids Res. 12, 857-872.

Levy, J. A., Hoffman, A. D., Kramer, S. M., Lanois, J. A., Shimabukuro, J. M., and Oskiro, L. S. (1984). Isolation of lymphocytopathic retroviruses from San Francisco patients with AIDS. Science 225, 840–842. Masur, H., Michelis, M. A., Greene, J. B., Onovato, I., Van de Stowe, R. A., Holzman, R. S., Wormser, G., Brettman, L., Lange, M., Murray, H. W., and Cunningham-Rundles, S. (1981). An outbreak of community-acquired pneumocystis carinii pneumonia: initial manifestation of cellular immune dysfunction. N. Eng. J. Med. 305, 1431–1438.

Misra, T. K., Grandgenett, D. P., and Parsons, J. T. (1982). Avian retrovirus pp32 DNA-binding protein. I. Recognition of specific sequences on retrovirus DNA terminal repeats. J. Virol. 44, 330–343.

Montagnier, L., Chermann, J. C., Barré-Sinoussi, F., Chamaret, S., Gruest, J., Nugeyre, M. T., Rey, F., Dauguet, C., Axler-Blin, C., Vezinet-Brun, F., Rouzioux, C., Saimot, A. G., Rozenbaum, W., Gluckman, J. C., Klatzmann, D., Vilmer, E., Griscelli, C., Gazengel, C., and Brunet, J. B. (1984). A new human T-lymphotropic retrovirus: characterization and possible role in lymphadenopathy and acquired immune deficiency syndromes. In Human T-Cell Leukemia/Lymphoma Virus, R. C. Gallo, M. Essex, and L. Gross, eds. (Cold Spring Harbor, New York: Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory), pp. 363–370.

Oroszlan, S., Copeland, T. D., Kalyanaraman, V. S., Sarngadharan, M. G., Schultz, A. M., and Gallo, R. C. (1984). Chemical analysis of human T-cell leukemia virus structural proteins. In Human T-Cell Leukemia/Lymphoma Virus, R. C. Gallo, M. E. Essex, and L. Gross, eds. (Cold Spring Harbor, New York: Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory), pp. 101–110.

Piot, P., Quinn, T. C., Taelmann, H., Feinsod, F. M., Minlangu, K. B., Wobin, O., Mbendi, N., Mazebo, P., Ndangi, K., Stevens, W., Kalambayi, K., Mitchell, S., Bridts, C., and McCormick, J. B. (1984). Acquired immunodeficiency syndrome in a heterosexual population in Zaire.

Popovic, M., Sarngadharan, M. G., Read, E., and Gallo, R. C. (1984). Detection, isolation, and continuous production of cytopathic retroviruses (HTLV-III) from patients with AIDS and pre-AIDS. Science 224, 497–500.

Querat, G., Barban, N., Sauze, N., Filippi, P., Vigne, R., Russo, P., and Vitu, C. (1984). Highly lytic and persistent lentiviruses naturally present in sheep with progressive pneumonia are genetically distinct. J. Virol. 52, 672–679.

Raba, M., Limburg, K., Burghagen, M., Katze, J. R., Simsek, M., Heckman, J. E., Rajbhandary, U. L., and Gross, H. J. (1979). Nucleotide sequence of three isoaccepting lysine tRNAs from rabbit liver and SV40-transformed mouse fibroblasts, Eur. J. Biochem. 97, 305–318.

Rice, N. R., Stephen, R. M., Couez, D., Deschamps, J., Kettmann, R., Burny, A., and Gilden, R. V. (1984). The nucleotide sequence of the envigene and post-enviregion of bovine leukemia virus. Virology 138, 82–93.

Sagata, N., Yasunaga, T., Ogawa, Y., Tsuzuku-Kawamura, J., and Ikawa, Y. (1984). Bovine leukemia virus: unique structural features of its long terminal repeats and its evolutionary relationship to human T-cell leukemia virus. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 4741—4745.

Sanger, F., Nicklen, S., and Coulsen, A. R. (1977). DNA sequencing

with chain terminating inhibitors, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 5463-5467.

Schüpbach, J., Popovic, M., Gilden, R. V., Gonda, M. A., Sarngadharan, M. G., and Gallo, R. C. (1984). Serological analysis of a subgroup of human T-lymphotropic retroviruses (HTLV-III) associated with AIDS. Science 224, 503–505.

Schwartz, D. E., Tizard, R., and Gilbert, W. (1983). Nucleotide sequence of Rous sarcoma virus. Cell *32*, 853-869.

Seiki, M., Hattori, S., Hirayama, Y., and Yoshida, M. (1983). Human adult T-cell leukemia virus: complete nucleotide sequence of the provirus genome integrated in leukemia cell DNA. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 3618–3622.

Shaw, G. M., Hahn, B. H., Arya, S. K., Groopman, J. E., Gallo, R. C., and Wong-Staal, F. (1984). Molecular characterization of human T-cell leukemia (lymphotropic) virus type III in the acquired immune deficiency syndrome. Science 226, 1165-1171.

Shimotohno, K., and Temin, H. M. (1982). Spontaneous variation and synthesis in the U3 region of the long terminal repeat of an avian retrovirus. J. Virol. 41, 163–171.

Shimotohno, K., Golde, D. M., Miwa, M., Sugimura, T., and Chen, I. S. Y. (1984). Nucleotide sequence analysis of the long terminal repeat of human T-cell leukemia virus type II. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 1079–1083.

Shinnick, T. M., Lerner, R. A., and Sutcliffe, J. G. (1981). Nucleotide sequence of Moloney murine leukemia virus. Nature 293, 543-548.

Srinivasan, A., Reddy, E. P., Dunn, C. Y., and Aaronson, S. A. (1984). Molecular dissection of transcriptional control elements with the long terminal repeat of retrovirus. Science 223, 286–289.

Staden, R. (1982). Automation of the computer handling of gel reading data produced by the shotgun method of DNA sequencing. Nucl. Acids. Res. 10, 4731–4751.

Temin, H. (1981), Structure, variation and synthesis of retrovirus long terminal repeat. Cell 27, 1–3.

Weinberg, R. A. (1982). Fewer and fewer oncogenes. Cell 30, 3-9.





# Proceedings OF THE National Academy of Sciences

OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

June 1983

Volume 80, Number 12

pp. 3543-3878

#### **Table of Contents**

**AUTHOR INDEX** 

vii-viii

Biological Sciences		•
IOCHEMISTRY		
Structure and nucleotide sequence of the heavy chain gene of HLA-DR (B-cell histocompatibility gene structure/precursor protein sequence/immunoglobulin-like domain)	Hriday K. Das, Simon K. Lawrance, and Sherman M. Weissman	3543-354
Primary and secondary structure of hamster vimentin predicted from the nucleotide sequence (intermediate-size filament protein/helical domains)	Yvonne E. F. M. Quax-Jeuken, Wim J. Quax, and Hans Bloemendal	3548-355
High-affinity binding of agonists to β-adrenergic receptors on intact cells (nonequilibrium binding assays/cyclic AMP formation/desensitization)	Myron L. Toews, T. Kendall Harden, and John P. Perkins	3553-358
Regulation of human ribosomal RNA transcription (RNA polymerase I/cloned mutant template/virus-host interactions/simian virus 40 tumor antigen)	R. Marc Learned, Stephen T. Smale, Michele M. Haltiner, and Robert Tjian	3558-356
Defects in functional expression of an influenza virus hemagglutinin lacking the signal peptide sequences (vectorial discharge/polypeptide transport/glycosylation/hemagglutination)	Kenji Sekikawa and Ching-Juh Lai	35 <del>6</del> 3-356
Circular differential scattering can be an important part of the circular dichroism of macromolecules (optical activity/circularly polarized light/nucleic acids)	Carlos Bustamante, Ignacio Tinoco, Jr., and Marcos F. Maestre	3568-357
Leucinopine, a characteristic compound of some crown-gall tumors (structural identification/N <sup>2</sup> -11.3-dicarboxypropyl)-L-leucine/Agrobacterium tumefaciens)	Chi-cheng Chang, Chong-maw Chen, Bruce R. Adams, and Barry M. Trost	3573-357
ATP stimulates proteolysis in reticulocyte extracts by repressing an endogenous	Sharon Spaiger and Joseph D. Etlinger	3577-358

protease inhibitor (intracellular protein breakdown/energy requirement/

ubiquitin/erythroid maturation)

# Human adult T-cell leukemia virus: Complete nucleotide sequence of the provirus genome integrated in leukemia cell DNA

(human leukemia virus/provirus structure/translation frames/polyadenylylation model)

MOTOHARU SEIKI, SEISUKE HATTORI, YOKO HIRAYAMA, AND MITSUAKI YOSHIDA

Department of Viral Oncology, Cancer Institute, Kami-Ikebukuro, Toshima-ku, Tokyo, Japan

Communicated by Takashi Sugimura, March 14, 1983

Human retrovirus adult T-cell leukemia virus ABSTRACT (ATLV) has been shown to be closely associated with human adult T-cell leukemia (ATL) [Yoshida, M., Miyoshi, I. & Hinuma, Y. (1982) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 2031-2035]. The provirus of ATLV integrated in DNA of leukemia T cells from a patient with ATL was molecularly cloned and the complete nucleotide sequence of 9,032 bases of the proviral genome was determined. The provirus DNA contains two long terminal repeats (LTRs) consisting of 755 bases, one at each end, which are flanked by a 6-base direct repeat of the cellular DNA sequence. The nucleotides in the LTR could be arranged into a unique secondary structure, which could explain transcriptional termination within the 3' LTR but not in the 5' LTR. The nucleotide sequence of the provirus contains three large open reading frames, which are capable of coding for proteins of 48,000, 99,000, and 54,000 daltons. The three open frames are in this order from the 5' end of the viral genome and the predicted 48,000-dalton polypeptide is a precursor of gag proteins, because it has an identical amino acid sequence to that of the NH2 terminus of human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV) p24. The open frames coding for 99,000- and 54,000-dalton polypeptides are thought to be the pol and enc genes, respectively. On the 3' side of these three open frames, the ATLV sequence has four smaller open frames in various phases; these frames may code for 10,000-, 11,000-, 12,000-, and 27,000-dalton polypeptides. Although one or some of these open frames could be the transforming gene of this virus, in preliminary analysis, DNA of this region has no homology with the normal human genome.

Recently, retroviruses were independently isolated from human T-cell leukemias by two groups. One retrovirus is human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV) isolated by Gallo and colleagues from patients with cutaneous T-cell lymphoma (1, 2), and the other is adult T-cell leukemia virus (ATLV) isolated from patients with adult T-cell leukemia (ATL) (3, 4). Recently, these two viruses have been shown to be closely related (5). ATLV was shown to be associated with ATL, which is a unique disease with T-cell malignancy (6), and the provirus genome was always detected in the chromosomal DNA of the leukemia cells (4). Recently, we reported molecular cloning of provirus DNA integrated in the cell line MT-1 and the nucleotide sequence of the long terminal repeat (LTR) with 754 bases (7), and we also proposed that ATLV might be distinct from other known animal retroviruses (7). From these previous observations, identification of genetic structure and the gene products seemed to be of great importance in understanding the origin of the virus and the mechanisms of leukemogenesis by this virus. For this purpose, we isolated a clone (AATK-1) of the provirus genome integrated in ATL cell DNA.

This paper reports the complete 9,032-nucleotide sequence

The publication costs of this article were defraved in part by page charge payment. This article must therefore be hereby marked "advertise-ment" in accordance with 18 U.S.C. §1734 solely to indicate this fact.

of the proviral genome cloned in AATK-I and the amino acid sequence predicted for the putative proteins.

#### MATERIALS AND METHODS

Cloning and Sequence Analysis of Provirus DNA of ATLV Integrated in Leukemia Cells. DNA was extracted from peripheral blood cells of a patient (K.K.) with ATL, digested with EcoRI, and separated by electrophoresis in agarose gel. DNA fractions of the 17-kilobase fragment containing the provirus were extracted, ligated to the EcoRI site of Charon 4A phage DNA, and subjected to in vitro packaging as described by Blattner et al. (8). Screening with viral {\$^{32}P\$cDNA, recombinant phage \$\delta ATK-1\$ was isolated. The DNA fragment cloned in \$\delta ATK-1\$ was excised by EcoRI and cleaved into several fragments with restriction endonucleases for subcloning in plasmid pBR322. The nucleotide sequence of the fragments was determined by the procedure of Maxam and Gilbert (9).

#### RESULTS

Molecular Cloning and Sequence Analysis Strategy. Previously we reported the molecular cloning ( $\lambda$ ATM-1) of the provirus genome from cell line MT-1 and identified the LTR structure (7). However, this time we have isolated a new provirus clone  $\lambda$ ATK-1 directly from DNA of leukemia cells of an ATL patient for further analysis.

A simple restriction cleavage map of the inserted fragment in AATK-1 was constructed to subclone the regions containing provirus into pBR322. As shown in Fig. 1, BamHI divided the viral sequence into three fragments and these were subcloned into pBR322; thus, pATK-03, pATK-06, and pATK-08 were obtained. Plasmid pATK-100, constructed from the Pst I fragment of the AATK-1 insert, contained two BamHI junctions between the subclones described above. The plasmids pATK-03, pATK-06, and pATK-08 were digested with Pst I, Sal I, and Sma I. respectively, and the fragments were subjected to sequence analysis in both strands after further digestions with Hpa II. Sau3AI, Hinfl, or other restriction endonucleases. The determined sequences of pATK-03, pATK-06, and pATK-08 were overlapped by sequence analysis across the two BamHI sites in the clone pATK-100. Fig. 2 shows the 9,032-nucleotide sequence of the constructed whole provirus genome with two LTRs, together with the cellular flanking sequences.

#### DISCUSSION

Provirus Structure. The LTR structure (U3-R-U5) is thought to play essential roles in integration of provirus DNA into the host chromosomal DNA and also in regulation of transcription of the provirus genome (10, 11). The provirus DNA in AATK-

Abbreviations: ATL, adult T-cell leukemia; ATLV, ATL virus; HTLV, human T-cell leukemia virus; LTR, long terminal repeat.

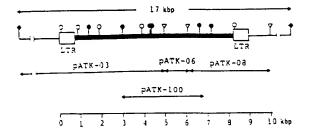


Fig. 1. Restriction map of ATLV provirus clones. The provirus DNA is shown by the thick line with a LTR (box) at each end. The positions of the inserts from clones pATK-03, pATK-06, pATK-08, and pATK-100 are shown under the full provirus genome in  $\lambda ATK-1$ . ullet, EcoRI; z, SmaI; •, Pst I; and T. BamHI. kbp, Kilobase pairs.

I contained two direct repeats of the LTR sequence, one at each end, and the structural features were similar to those in AATM-1, which was isolated from cell line MT-1 (7). Comparison of these two clones revealed the following features. (i) Sequences of the LTRs are identical except for 6 base changes at positions 38, C to T; 90, G to A; 146, A to G; 209, G to A; 316, A to G; 481, G to A; and one base (A) insertion at position 190. (ii) Cellular flanking sequences are directly repeated by 6 bases in both clones, but the sequences themselves are different, reflecting different integration sites (Fig. 3). Previously, we reported 7base direct repeats of cellular sequences in AATM-1, but careful reinvestigation demonstrated that there are in fact 6-base repeats. (iii) The lengths of the viral sequences between the two LTRs are identical within the limits of experimental errors, although the nucleotide sequence of AATM-1 was not fully determined. The above results indicate that two clones, from cell line and leukemia blood cells, represent a similar ATLV genome.

The unique structures of the LTR previously reported (7) have also been confirmed in this paper. These are (i) the extremely long size of R (terminally redundant sequence of genomic RNA) with 229 bases and (ii) the absence of the poly(A) signal around the poly(A) site, which is the end of R. With few exceptions, all eukaryotic mRNA containing poly(A) contained the poly(A) signal A-A-T-A-A at 10-30 bases upstream of the poly(A) site, but from the sequence of ATLV LTR, we speculated in the previous paper (7) that the poly(A) signal is dispensable for polyadenylylation. However, the nucleotide sequence in the LTR was found to be arranged into a possible secondary structure (Fig. 4), which may explain why transcription terminates within the 3' LTR but does not terminate in the 5' LTR. In the 3' LTR, the RNA transcript that had been initiated at the 5' LTR would form a hairpin structure, as shown in Fig. 4; thus, the poly(A) signal A-A-T-A-A, which is located before the "TATA" box or at 276 bases upstream of the poly(A) site, is arranged into 20 bases before the poly(A) site. In this structure, the signal A-A-T-A-A might become effective in the RNA level. But in the 5' LTR, transcription starts from the cap site, which is located in the loop; therefore, the RNA transcript lacks the poly(A) signal, thus allowing further transcription. A model for inactivation of the A-A-T-A-A signal by a possible secondary structure was also proposed in the LTR of murine leukemia virus by Benz et al. (12). Our model for ATLV suggests that signals separated by a long nucleotide sequence could be aligned into functional form by conformational rearrangements; therefore, a definite structure in the primary sequences might not necessarily be required. However, this could be an exceptional case.

Capacity of the Genome To Code the Proteins. In general, replication-competent retroviruses have a common gene organization that is gag, pol, and env in this order from the 5' end of the genomic RNA (13). The DNA sequence of ATLV contained three large open reading frames and four additional smaller ones (Fig. 2). Other possible open frames in the various phases are <200 bases, corresponding to a coding capacity for 70 amino acids. The three large reading frames probably correspond to gag, pol, and env because of their positions and for reasons discussed later.

gag gene. The first open frame, which starts from the ATG codon at position 802 and terminates with TAA at position 2.089. could code for a 48,000-dalton protein consisting of 429 amino acids. The recently reported NH2-terminal sequence of 25 amino acids of p24 in HTLV (14), which is similar to ATLV (5), is identical to a part of this 48,000-dalton protein, which starts from proline at position 1.192, as marked in Fig. 2. The COOH terminus of p24 of HTLV is leucine (14) and this may correspond to the leucine at position 1.831. The predicted p24 of ATLV has a molecular mass of 23,940 daltons and its amino acid composition is very similar to that of p24 of HTLV reported by Oroszlan et al. (Table 1) (14). This finding is direct evidence that p24 is virus encoded and also is consistent with the fact that an antibody against p24 of HTLV is crossreactive with ATLV antigens (15). Thus, the first large open frame appears to be the gag gene coding for a gag-precursor protein, Pr48gag. To form p24, the Pr48gag should be cleaved into at least three proteinsthat is, a 14,000-dalton protein from the NH2-terminal, a 24,000dalton protein from the middle, and a 9,000-dalton protein from the COOH terminal portions of the Pr48gag. The molecular masses of the presumed polypeptides may correspond to the 17,000-, 24,000-, and 11,000-dalton proteins, within the limits of experimental errors; these proteins were found previously to be associated with ATLV virions (4).

pol gene. In animal retroviruses, the pol gene is located after the gag gene and is translated into the gag-pol polyprotein by changing the reading frame after splicing of the genomic RNA (ref. 16) or by suppressing one termination codon, which appears after the gag gene in the frame (17). Because ATLV has the general structural features of the retrovirus genome, such as LTR structure and tRNA binding site (7), it is reasonable to expect that ATLV has the usual gene organization. Thus, the second reading frame from GGC at position 2,498 to TAA at position 5, 185 is expected to be the pol gene coding for reverse transcriptase. This is the largest open frame and it can code for

mino acid	p24 of ATLV	p24 of HTLV
Asn	9	{21*
Asp	10	121
Thr	9	10
Ser	13	14
Gln	21	{36‡
Glu	9	120*
Pro	18	22
Gly	11	15
Ala	20	24
Сув	3	_
Val	9	7
Met	4	4
Πe	8	8
Leu	28	32
Tyr	. 5	6
Phe	4	5
His	8	9
Lys	10	12
Arg	11	11
Trp	4	_

<sup>\*</sup> Oroszlan et al. (14).

Asn and Asp.

Gln and Glu.

38488 8TJ•'B . 650 **Ga** 100 6 1200 1600 2108 2250 2550 2850 31.50 9 1050 35.5 3300 3450 200 88 4.35C GINABPPOTHHIBITALYBATGABDUS<mark>POATGLEULYBPOTHTILEPPOGIUPPOGIUGIUABPA</mark>IALEULEULUABPPILEULUABPPILAHIVAIAABILEITUNIYBABNIEFILEGIUGIUGIUVII CAACACCCAACTCACTCGAAGCGAGACTGCCCCCGCCTAAAGCCCAGTATGCCAGAAACAAGAAGAAGAAGAAGAAGAAGAAAAGTGCAAAAGAGGGGGGAAGATTAAACGTCCC CCACATTACAGCAAGTCCTTCCTAACCAAGACCCAGCATCTATTCTGCCAGTTATACCUTTAGATCCCGCCCGTCUGCCGTAAATTAAAGCCCAAGGTCCAGGCCACCCAAAGACTATCGAAGCTTTACTAGATACAGGAG ProfingIngIngIngInglatenargatofing Internitable Internitable Internitable States of Internitable of Internitab Glylylyglyglugataccatactaccatcatacccttacaccatcataccttacaaccatccatccatcaccatccatcaccatacataccataccatacatacataccatacatacataccataldhib I beleugin Pro I beargginalathe Procincy brit I bleugin Tyrnet Appay I beleugen fender his bereit beneem Geeetatatetteen bearge interceerante attatte attatatatat bearge attateette en teastateette attateette attateet Alalewappangi ylbuppoglug ythripolybappipolielewargserlewalatyrserawalathrigine ybgini yblewienginalarggiyhisthrabuskrippuleygiyabpweileyargalag Getettgaeaatboletoecabaadeeceaatettagitteettagetteettaecaaacaaacaaataecaaakattaetacagaecegagaecaatageectetagakaatgitgeoggeetteteg Preprecial ieppoleappolybelappolappentalappentalppocial prociació y prociativary praiatrolappentractacceragedes prefices destinaments de ser destinaments de ser destinaments de ser destinaments de ser destinamental de ser destinamental de ser destinament de ser ValsarGludantyath-Cincinthr-Procipthrilelyapheleugiyginilellesertroaaniisleuthr-Praanalirvalirullearyserargtryalaleutrucintauleugiygin GTGTCCGAAAACAAAACCCGCTGGAAACCCTGGAACTTGAGGCGGATAATTTCACCCAATCACCTCATTAGATCCCCACGGTACCTATAGGGTGCGGTGCGGTGCTGAACTT I legin TPP valsen Lybo Thrie hangcin Proleum ibserleum propadateudin anghib Thrap Properanteum antroserdin vi Attorotocolorotocoloroti accolorocolorotica caltotocoloroti antropada accolorose antroporotica antroporotica a Procybleupheserapgiyserthrserangalaalatyriieleathpabpiysginiieleleaserginaryhatrahrahrahrahrahrahaginaryalagialaalaugiylealeantagiapleaserser Cootootottiioagaggatotacotocoogaggaalattototobgagaakatattotoacaaagatortocoogagaggaaggoogaaggoogaacuototogagagoo HibProNibClyAlaProProAbnHibArgProTrpClnWellyBAbpleuClnAlaIleLyBClnCluVulierGlnAlaIurniclyiertrinichthemetchthe CatcCaCatcClcCitCtCctCatcCcCatcCcatcGcattaCaatCaattaGCaaCaACCaaCCaaCCaaCCaaCCaaCCaaCaaCaattaTaaCaaCaaCaattaCaa The Trath Proliga Asply strict by a liter by a literate by the Profit of Process of the Strict by a literated by the Profit of Proprolycincenterianalisations of the property GGAAAACTTGGAGTGTAGTTC ٠. د કુ• 3 3• **4**▶

<sup>656</sup> Xq 3-LTR 5100 \$ pholyalayalserserpolytipolyephedinhibabyalanphetholingluyalserangleuaen leabnleuhiepheserlybolyphepropheserleuleuvalabbalaprodiy Tyrabprolofier 5700 Tacabolacogtotocadoccotactoa antitaalabahuta angantitacada attatatata attatoa angangocotocado angangocado angan 4800 4950 AN PRIMERIE DESELLEN LELY PROGLESE SERLEN CASTRECECCATRACTECTATANACTE ACTECCTORA ACCARGE ACCACA ATTATRECA COCACCA COCACCACA ATATTA ACCTECTATO COCACATRECE CATA ATTA ACCTECTA CATA ATTACA ATTACA CATACA ATTACA 8250 2000 4650 9100 **TPATGLEUL FUL YFATG** LAGIGE PONGIGING INFONIAA PPTOLYBCIUL YBAPLEUGINHISHISGON LYBPHELEUGI LELEUPHEPHEGINPHECKEPTOLEUI LEPHEUL KAPPLEUGE TOTTOLOGING PONGING PONG Sercies verticed in leggy valsers en typhieser Lye programmen again provations ser the the tendender and an all and an analyse of the service se in hie lath in Seleninge upe prohie in the Lyelye probencing for the serve serve serve serve hely en serve serve in the serve ser Inclused in the control of the contr CONTITION MAINTENER AND CONTROLL OF THE CONTRACT ATACATICA TOCANCE AT THE CONTROL TO THE TITLE CANACE CE CONTROL CONTRO ANGENTERSERANTINGENTYNTYNTYNTYNTYN BLEUPYGLYLEUANSERANGENTYN BOLYFYGLYGLYGLAGENGENGENGENGEN GENTER BOOT ANGELAGEN GENT ANGEREGE ANGENTER BOOT ANGEREGE ANGENTER ANGEREGE ANGENTER ANGENTER ANGEGET ANGEREGE ANGERE ANGEREGE ANGERE PA-1 — PA ENTERNATION DE CONTRECONDE L'ORGENING L'ACCOUNT DE L'ACTORNA DE L'ANDECTANT DE CONTRE L'ANDECTAN DE THING FACTAGNG TECT COTTIATATH TEACANATH CANAGE CANGE CONTECT CONTINUES OF CONTINUES OF THE CONTINUES OF THE CANAGE CANGES OF THE CANAGE CANAG **Am Th' ABAANGLY POALBTY' Lee** enginabpphe Leuabnae Cyethn Senleual i Leardh' braith an tho Tynabh Carcadch Cancadh an Burgan Colombae Charles an Arcada Cancadh Cancadh an Arcada Cancadh Can LIS DIE PRETITE APLINE PROMPTAPPANA I AL PUSATI LE MAINTENTE I LE MANTI LE MANTALLE MENTAPPENTA POMBLA POMB TCTACTITITANGAMABANGGAAC<mark>HURGA</mark>TGAGCGCAAATATGCGCGGGGGTTAUAGCGTGGAAAACATTTGGAGAAAAAAAAGAGAAAGTGTGAAAAGGCGCAGACTAGAGGTGTGCGCGGG Lye Tripesentrie utrange unie valtrovalse protere de la companta de la companta de la companta de la companta d Als transassocial transassas de la companda de la companda de la companda de la companta de la companda de la c Lancingiviatoritatoriales problem in the contraction of the contractio

sitions 802 to 2,088 and positions 2,498 to 6,043, and the remaining smaller open frames are marked by small vertical lines. All open frames are started by ATV, except the putative polygene, which started with GGC. [ ], LTR, [ ], TATA box; ——, polygA) signal; ——, the sequence R; and 🔳, the NHz, and COOH-terminal amino acids reported for p24. Complete nucleotide sequence of the ATLV provirus genome. The nucleotidus are numbered from the 5' end of the 5' LTR. The sequence is translated into amino acids in the region from po-

	5 -LTR	· ·	cellular
· · · · · AAGG <u>GCATTC</u>	TGAC····CACA····	·····TGAC····CACA	TAGTTGGAGG ATK-1
· · · · · AGTGTAGTTG	TGAC ····CACA····	TGAC CACA	TACTTGGAGG XATK-1

FIG. 3. Nucleotide sequences of the virus-cellular junction in the two clones AATK-1 and AATM-1.

896 amino acids, corresponding to a 99,000-dalton protein. This molecular mass is similar to that of the known reverse transcriptase, but we could not define the NH<sub>2</sub> terminus, because no structural information on the enzyme of ATLV or HTLV is available. Because there are several termination codons in every reading frame after the gag gene (at positions 2,089, 2,161, 2,182, 2,239, 2,257, 2,272, 2,347, 2,422, 2,455, and 2,495 in the frame for gag and pol (frame I), positions 2,123, 2,186, 2,198, 2,258, and 2,438 in frame II, and positions 2,316, 2,370, 2,466, 2,418, and 2,448 in frame III), splicing of the genomic RNA is expected to eliminate the stop codons to read through gag to the putative pol gene, although we have no evidence for a possible presence of a polyprotein of gag-pol.

env gene. The third large open frame, which starts at the ATG codon at position 5.180 and terminates with the TAA codon at position 6.644, has the capacity to code for a 54,000-dalton protein composed of 488 amino acids. This frame and the predicted amino acids have the following features in common with the env gene products of animal retroviruses. (i) The ATG codon at position 5.180 for initiation of the 54,000-dalton protein is located within the putative pol gene overlapping by 5 bases. Similar overlappings between pol and ent are also observed in Rous sarcoma virus (D. Schwarz, R. Tizard, and W. Cilbert, personal communication) and murine leukemia virus genomes (18). (ii) About 20 amino acids of the NH2-terminal portion are rich in hydrophobic residues, and this characteristic is similar to that of signal peptides proposed for the env gene product of Rous sarcoma virus and murine leukemia virus (18). (iii) The 54,000-dalton protein contains five possible sites for glycosylation—that is, Asn-X-Thr/Ser sequences (19) at positions 5,597, 5,843, 5,909, 5,993, and 6,389. Because the env gene products are generally glycoproteins, presence of the sites for glycosylation is expected to be essential, although it may not be enough. The product of the env of ATLV or HTLV has not been identified, but the characteristics of the putative 54,000dalton protein described above suggest that this open frame is the env gene rather than the onc gene.

Other genes? In addition to gag, pol, and env, the ATLV sequence determined has four extra open frames, as indicated in Fig. 2, which have capacities to code for proteins pX-I to pX-IV, with molecular masses of 11,000, 10,000, 12,000, and 27,000 daltons, respectively. Although the presence of these proteins

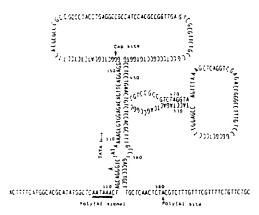


Fig. 4. Possible secondary structure of the nucleotide sequence around the cap site and poly(A) site in the LTR.

in infected or leukemia cells remains to be studied, some of them might have functions in the process of transformation of infected T cells. If some of these sequences have the common features with the known onc genes in acute leukemia viruses, similar nucleotide sequences are expected to be present in normal human DNA. However, the subcloned DNA fragment containing this region did not significantly hybridize with normal human DNA in Southern blotting analysis. This preliminary result indicated that the region containing four extra open frames is not homologous with the human c-onc genes. Similar experiments using the other parts of viral DNA fragments suggested that ATLV has no onc gene derived from the human genome; however, it is possible that ATLV may contain a gene that is involved in induction of abnormal T-cell proliferation but not derived from the human DNA.

Finally, it should be pointed out that the predicted viral genes or gene products could be tentative, because the provirus analyzed in this paper is that integrated in leukemia cells, and we have no direct evidence for the replicative competence of this provirus, including the viral infection.

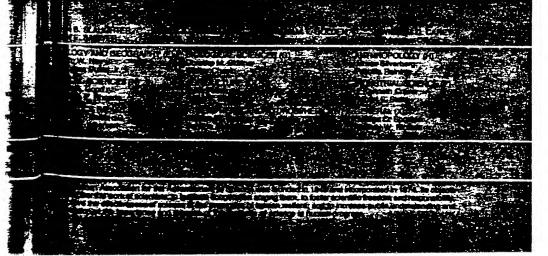
The authors thank Dr. H. Sugano for valuable discussion and encouragement during this work. This work was supported in part by a Grant-in-Aid for Cancer Research from the Ministry of Education. Science and Culture of Japan.

- Poiesz, B. J., Ruscetti, F. W., Gazdar, A. F., Bunn, P. A., Minna, J. D. & Gallo, R. C. (1980) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 77, 7415-7419.
- Reitz, M. S., Poiesz, B. J., Ruscetti, F. W. & Gallo, R. C. (1981) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78, 1887–1591.
- Hinuma, Y., Nagata, K., Hanaoka, M., Nakai, M., Matsumoto, T., Kinoshita, K., Shirakawa, S. & Miyoshi, I. 1981) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78, 6476-6480.
- Yoshida, M., Miyoshi, I. & Hinuma, Y. (1982) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 2031–2035.
- Popovic, M., Reitz, M. S., Sarngadharan, M. G., Robert-Guroff, M., Kalyanaraman, V. S., Nakao, Y., Miyoshi, I., Minowada, J., Yoshida, M., Ito, Y. & Gallo, R. C. (1982) Nature (London) 300, 63-66.
- Uchiyama, T., Yodoi, J., Segawa, K., Takatsuki, K. & Uchino, H. (1977) Blood 50, 481-492.
- Seiki, M., Hattori, S. & Yoshida, M. (1982) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 6899-6902.
- Blattner, F. R., Blechl, A., Denniston-Thompson, K., Faber, H. E., Richards, J. E., Slightom, J. L., Tucker, P. W. & Smithies, O. (1978) Science 202, 1279-1284.
- 9. Maxam, A. M. & Gilbert, W. (1980) Methods Enzymol. 65, 499-560.
- Hsu, T. W., Sabaran, J. L., Mark, G. E., Guntaka, R. V. & Taylor, J. M. (1978) J. Virol. 28, 810-818.
- 11. Varmus, H. E. (1982) Science 216, 812-820.
- Benz, E. W., Jr., Wydro, R. M., Nadal-Ginard. B. & Dina, D. (1981) Nature (London) 288, 665-669.
- 13. Vogt, P. K. (1977) Compr. Virol. 10, 341-455.
- Oroszlan, S., Sarngadharan, M. G., Copeland, T. D., Kalvanaraman, V. S., Gilden, R. V. & Gallo, R. C. (1982) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 1291-1294.
- Kalyanaraman, V. S., Samgadharan, M. G., Nakao, Y., Ito, Y., Aoki, T. & Gallo, R. C. (1982) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 1653–1657.
- Weiss, S. R., Hackett, P. B., Opperman, H., Ullrich, A., Levinthow, L. & Bishop, J. M. (1978) Cell 15, 607-614.
   Philippon I. Anderson, P. Olsheysky, I. Weinherg, R. & Bal.
- 17. Philipson, L., Andersson, P., Olshevsky, U., Weinberg, R. & Baltimore, D. (1978) Cell 13, 189-199.
- Shinnick, T. M., Lerner, R. A. & Sutcliffe, J. G. (1981) Nature (London) 293, 543-548.
- 19. Chen, R. (1982) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 5788-5792.

LETTERS	NOAA's R&D Budget: R. G. Fleagle: Patents and Research Freedom:	
	K. P. Berkowitz; Factoring Work: J. Brillhart	365
EDITORIAL	Science Finds Its Voice	369
ARTICLES	Offshore Oil in the Alaskan Arctic: W. F. Weeks and G. Weller	371
	The Open Society: J. R. Opel	378
	Trans-Acting Transcriptional Activation of the Long Terminal Repeat of Human T Lymphotropic Viruses in Infected Cells: J. G. Sodroski, C. A. Rosen, W. A. Haseltine	381
ASSOCIATION AFFAIRS	Gerard Piel: President-Elect of the AAAS: D. Flanagan	385
	AAAS Council Meeting, 1984: C. Borras	387
NEWS AND COMMENT	Approval Near for European Synchrotron	391
	Extinction Threatens Australian Anthropology	393
	Briefing: New NSF Chief Asks Hard Look at Budget: Science Panel Plans Bush Report Update: Shuttle Flight Scrubbed: Fuel Switch May Shut Some University Reactors: Morocco Reports Lethal Radiation Accident	394
	World Bank, U.S. at Odds on Population	396
	Forensic Scientists Go to Argentina's Aid	397
RESEARCH NEWS	How the HTLV's Might Cause Cancer	398
	A Look at the Surface of Platinum	399
	CERN Finds Evidence for Top Quark	400
	How Microorganisms Transport Iron	401
	A New Route to Intermetallics	403

#### LIEU AL OCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE

BOOK REVIEWS	Brain Peptides, reviewed by R. J. Miller; Glacial-Marine Sedimentation, C. L. Matsch; The Great Chain of History, L. E. Page; Some Other Books of Interest; Books Received	404
REPORTS	Acid Rain: Ionic Correlations in the Eastern United States, 1980-1981:  E. Gorham, F. B. Martin, J. T. Litzau	407
	Thermogenic Gas Hydrates in the Gulf of Mexico: J. M. Brooks et al	409
	An El Niño Signal in Atmospheric Angular Momentum and Earth Rotation:  R. D. Rosen et al.	411
	Analysis of Obsidian from Moho Cay, Belize: New Evidence on Classic Maya Trade Routes: P. F. Healy, H. I. McKillop, B. Walsh	414
	New Findings on the Congenital Transmission of Avian Leukosis Viruses:  H. L. Robinson and R. N. Eisenman	417
	Structure of 3' Terminal Region of Type II Human T Lymphotropic Virus:  Evidence for New Coding Region: W. A. Haseltine et al	419
	Sequence of the Envelope Glycoprotein Gene of Type II Human T Lymphotropic Virus: J. Sodroski et al.	421
	Sindbis Virus Mutants Selected for Rapid Growth in Cell Culture Display Attenuated Virulence in Animals: R. A. Olmsted et al.	424
	Voltage-Dependent Calcium Channels from Paramecium Cilia Incorporated into Planar Lipid Bilayers: B. E. Ehrlich et al.	427
	Interleukin 2 Regulates Expression of Its Receptor and Synthesis of Gamma Interferon by Human T Lymphocytes: G. H. Reem and NH. Yeh	429
	Intestinal Uptake and Metabolism of Auranofin. A New Oral Gold-Based Antiarthritis Drug: K. Tepperman et al.	430
	Single Channel Studies on Inactivation of Calcium Currents: H. D. Lux and A. M. Brown	432
	Sedimentation Field Flow Fractionation of DNA's: L. E. Schallinger, W. W. Yau, J. J. Kirkland	434
	Infection-Specific Particle from the Unconventional Slow Virus Diseases:  P. A. Merz et al.	437
	Scoliosis in Chickens: Responsiveness of Severity and Incidence to Dietary Copper: W. Opsahl et al.	440
	Pheromonal Control of Metamorphosis in the Pacific Sand Dollar. Dendraster excentricus: R. D. Burke	442



#### COVER

Color-classified Seasat synthetic aperture radar image of pack ice in the Beaufort Sea west of Banks Island. Northwest Territories, Canada (4 October 1978). The image is a combination of the color-classified image and the original image and shows the following separable ice classes: red, multiyear ice; black, new or grease ice; yellow, young or pancake ice; and bluishwhite, open water. See page 371. [W. F. Weeks, Snow and Ice Branch, Cold Regions Research and Engineering Laboratory, Hanover, New Hampshire 03755]

host factors encoded by dominant alleles at the Fv-1 locus (13).

To our knowledge, these results are the first report of a viral capsid protein playing a critical role in the congenital transmission of a retrovirus. Whether capsid proteins affect the replication of other families of retroviruses in reproductive tissue is not known. However, since the ability to undergo efficient congenital transmission has survival value for exogenous but not endogenous viruses, the major capsid proteins for all exogenous and endogenous viruses may have undergone selection for their ability to ensure or restrict the replication of virus in reproductive tissue. If so, the capsid proteins of exogenous and endogenous viruses may provide genes that can be used to construct viruses that either will or will not undergo congenital transmission.

HARRIET L. ROBINSON

Worcester Foundation for Experimental Biology, Shrewsbury. Massachusetts 01545

ROBERT N. EISENMAN Fred Hutchinson Cancer Research Center, Seattle, Washington 98104

#### References and Notes

- H. Rubin, A. Cornelius, L. Fanshier, Proc. Natl. Acad., Sci. U.S.A. 47, 1058 (1962); B. R. Burmester, R. F. Gentry, N. F. Waters, Poult. Sci. 34, 609 (1955).
- R. M. Dougherty and H. S. DiStefano, Cancer Res. 27, 322 (1967).
- H. Rubin, L. Fanshier, A. Cornelius, W. F. Hughes, Virology 17, 143 (1962).
   H. L. Robinson and W. F. Lamoureux, ibid. 69.
- (1976); H. L. Robinson, S. M. Astrin, A. M. Senior, F. H. Salazar, J. Virol. 40, 745 (1981).
   H. L. Robinson, B. M. Blais, P. N. Tsichlis, J. M. Coffin, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 79, 1215 (1982).
- H. L. Robinson, M. N. Pearson, D. W. DeSimone, P. N. Tsichlis, J. M. Coffin, Cold Spring Harbor Symp, Quant. Biol. 44, 1133 (1979).
- 7. P. N. Tsichlis and J. M. Coffin, J. Virol. 33, 238 (1980).
- 8. J. M. Coffin, P. N. Tsichlis, K. F. Conklin,
- Senior, H. L. Robinson, Virology 126, 51 (1983).
   R. J. Huebner, D. Armstrong, M. Okuyan, P. S. Sarma, H. C. Turmer, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 51, 742 (1964).
   R. A. Weiss, J. Gen. Virol. 5, 511 (1969); ibid.,
- p. 529. 11. C. W. Rettenmier and H. Hanafusa, J. Virol. 24,
- C. W. Rettenmier and H. Hanafusa, J. Virol. 24, 850 (1977); R. Shaikh, M. Linial, J. Coffin, R. Eisenman, Virology 87, 326 (1978).
   J. Schindler, R. Hynes, N. Hopkins, J. Virol. 23, 700 (1977); D. V. Faller and N. Hopkins, ibid. 26, 153 (1978); J. W. Gautsch, J. H. Eider, J. Schindler, F. C. Jensen, R. A. Lerner, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 75, 4170 (1978).
   T. Pincus, J. W. Hartley, W. P. Rowe, J. Exp. Med. 133, 1219 (1971); F. Lilly and T. Pincus, Adv. Cancer Res. 17, 231 (1973).
- Adv. Cancer Res. 17, 231 (1973) 14. R. N. Eisenman and V. M. V Biophys. Acta 473, 187 (1978). M. Vogt. Biochim.
- H. L. Robinson, unpublished observation.
   We thank B. Blais, G. Gagnon, and S. Johnson for technical assistance; H. Hanafusa and T. for technical assistance: H. Hanafusa and T. Hanafusa for the RAV-60 viruses: J. Coffin and P. Tsichlis for NTRE-7 and NTRE-2: P. Tsichlis for pRAV-0; G. Payne, M. Bishop, and H. Varmus for pRAV-1; and D. Steffen and S. Wadsworth for comments on the manuscript. Supported by NIH grants R01 CA23086 and P30 12708 and by the W. J. Tannenberg fund (H.L.R.) and NIH grant R01 CA20252 (R.N.E.). R.N.E. is a scholar of the Leukemia Society of R.N.E. is a scholar of the Leukemia Society of

#### Structure of 3' Terminal Region of Type II Human T Lymphotropic Virus: Evidence for New Coding Region

Abstract. The sequence of the 3' terminus of the human T lymphotropic virus type II (HTLV-II) was determined and compared to the corresponding sequence of HTLV-1. The 1557-nucleotide-long sequence can be divided into a 5' region that is not conserved between the two viruses, and a 3', 1011-nucleotide-long region that is highly conserved and that corresponds precisely with a long open reading frame for both HTLV-I and -II. The proteins that could be encoded by these open reading frames have a molecular weight of about 38,000 and are closely related in primary amino acid sequence. The genomic structure in the 3' region of HTLV was found to be similar to that of bovine leukemia virus.

The human T lymphotropic viruses (HTLV) are a family of retroviruses that are associated with T-cell abnormalities (1). Isolates known as HTLV-I are associated with an aggressive form of adult T-cell leukemia or lymphoma (1). An infrequent isolate known as HTLV-II was first identified in a patient with a Tcell variant of hairy cell leukemia (2). Recently, some viruses collectively called HTLV-III were isolated from patients with the acquired immune deficiency syndrome (3).

The genomes of HTLV-I and -II differ from those of the nonacute retroviruses, which encode only the gag, pol, and env genes, in that they have an additional sequence that is approximately 1600 nucleotides long. This sequence is located between the 3' end of the env gene and the 5' end of the U3 region of the proviral long terminal repeat (LTR) (4).

Although this sequence occupies a position similar to the src gene in Rous sarcoma virus, it is not homologous to conserved mammalian genes and therefore differs from the oncogenes of transforming retroviruses (4). There is some evidence that this region contains a functional gene. Heteroduplex analysis of HTLV-I and -II reveals a conserved sequence about 1000 nucleotides long near the 3' terminus of the genome (5). Spliced messenger RNA (mRNA) species that contain sequences that are unique to the 5' end of the viral genome (U5 LTR sequences) and a portion of the 3' sequence are observed in HTLV-infected cells and in some fresh tumor cells (6). Seiki et al. (4) note that several open reading frames occur within the 3' sequence of HTLV-I.

To obtain a clearer understanding of the potential role of the 3' region of HTLV, we determined the primary nucleotide sequence of the region located between the 3' end of the env gene and the LTR of a cloned HTLV-II provirus, MO15A (7).

The nucleotide sequence of 1557 bases of the 3' terminal region of HTLV-II is presented in Fig. 1. This sequence can be

divided into two regions. One region, 546 nucleotides long, is located at the 5' end of the sequence and has either no or very little similarity to the corresponding sequences in HTLV-I. For this reason we call this sequence the nonconserved region (NCR). A second region, 1011 nucleotides long, comprises the 3' portion of this sequence. This sequence is very similar to that of HTLV-I and is identical at 765 of 1011 nucleotides (76 percent identity).

A new gene? The perimeters of the 1011 nucleotide sequence of the HTLV-II genome correspond precisely with a single long open reading frame capable of encoding a polypeptide 337 amino acids long. A corresponding sequence of HTLV-I also encompasses a single long open reading frame capable of encoding a polypeptide 357 amino acids long. We call the nucleotide sequence containing these long open reading frames the LOR region (nucleotides 566 to 1557 in HTLV-II) (Fig. 1).

The predicted amino acid sequences of both polypeptides are presented in Fig. 1. The potential proteins encoded by the LOR regions of HTLV-I and -II are of approximately the same length and are identical in 259 of 337 of the amino acids (77 percent identity). The degree of similarity of these two proteins is even more striking if conservative amino acid substitutions are considered (89 percent similar). The distribution of hydrophilic and hydrophobic regions of these proteins is remarkably similar (Fig. 2).

We also note the existence of a splice acceptor consensus sequence located at the 5' end of the open reading frame (Fig. 1). Although no methionine codon occurs at the 5' end of the open reading frames of HTLV-I and -II, a fusion protein synthesized from a spliced mRNA can be envisioned. Several other splice acceptor sequences occur within this reading frame from which smaller fusion proteins might also be made.

These observations suggest that the 3' terminal region of HTLV contains a new gene that encodes a protein with a mo-

12 March 1984; accepted 4 May 1984

7

1

The second of the

lecular weight of at least 38,000. Such a protein could be translated from the 2.2kb spliced mRNA species containing LOR sequences found in HTLV-infected cells (6). A protein of molecular weight 38,000 to 42,000 in HTLV-I-infected cell lines has been noted that is recognized by the serum of persons infected with HTLV-I, but not by serum from control subjects (8).

Several other open reading frames exist in the region between the env gene and the LTR of both HTLV-I and -II. Seiki et

HTLV-I

al. (4) have identified four such regions. pX I to pX IV. The pX IV region corresponds to the carboxyl terminus of the peptide that could be encoded by the LOR region. No region of predicted protein similarity could be found in HTLV-II that corresponds to pX I or pX III. A further argument against the functional importance of pX I is that an II-nucleotide deletion that destroys the pX I open reading frame occurs in an HTLV-Ic isolate with apparently complete biological activity (9). Another open reading frame in the LOR region of HTLV-II (nucleotides 530 to 1325) includes a region exhibiting 65 percent amino acid homology to pX II. The significance of this similarity is not clear, because the pX II peptide is much shorter than the corresponding peptide in HTLV-II (87 compared to 265 amino acids). Sequence similarity here could arise as a result of conservation of the LOR protein in the other open reading frame.

We have also reported (8) that transacting factors, either directly encoded by

HTLV-II TTCAGCCTCCAAGGACTCCAGCTCGCCATCTGTCTAGTCTAGCCATC AATUCTC LACTCCT/CATTTTTTCTTTCTTACCACTATGCTATTCTGTCCCC LUCALETAZEULICEA TEULICE LAGAZETACETA TREACTOCIA TETRA TETRA CONTROL DE CONTR TIRECTICIESCOS (CCCRICCTOS ANAMERICA CON TOTRO TOTRO TOTRO TO TOTRO TOTRO TOTRO TOTRO TOTRO TOTRO TOTRO TORO T TOROCOTICO TOTRO TO ACACCTTCCTCCTCCTCTTTCCCTTTAACTCTTCCTCCAAGGATAATAGCCCGTTGCACCAATTTCTCCACCACCAGGTCCTCCGGGGCATGAC Solice acceptor ALGTOTTTCCAGACTGTGTACAAGGCCACTGGTGCCCCATCTCTGGGGGACTATGTTCGGCCCGCCTACATCGTCACGCCCTACTGGCCACCTG ATTECAMECAMECATICATECTE TATETACTE TE CATE A TOTAL A TACATACT COLOR TOTAL A TOT <u>CATECCTOTOTOTOTTTTTTTTTATTAATAAAAGAGCCOGGATGACAATGGCGAGTAGTAG</u> 5' end of H F R E T E V . ACATTTECGAGAGAGTETGA

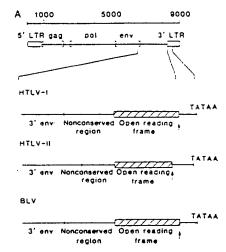




Fig. 1 (left). Nucleotide sequence of the HTLV-II 3' terminal region and predicted amino acid sequence of its potential product. Plasmid DNA containing the 3' portion of MO15A, an HTLV-II proviral clone (7), was cleaved with either Cla I or Bgl II, which cut the plasmid uniquely at a single site. After timed digestion with Bal 31 exonuclease, the ends were blunted with T4 DNA polymerase and synthetic linkers were added prior to recloning. Linker sites separated by increments of 100 to 200 nucleotides were endlabeled and the fragments sequenced by the method of Maxam and Gilbert (19). The sequence of the 3' region following the termination codon for the envelope gene is presented for HTLV-II and HTLV-I. The HTLV-II sequence is numbered according to the nucleotides following the envelope stop codon. Asterisks represent differences between the DNA sequences. The positions of a conserved splice acceptor consensus sequence and the 5' end of the LTR are noted. Note that the sequence is not well conserved 5' to the putative splice acceptor site but is very well conserved 3' to this site. The latter sequence

corresponds to a long open reading frame (LOR) region. The predicted amino acid sequences of the potential products of the HTLV-I and HTLV-II 3' open reading frames are optimally aligned. Boxed regions indicate amino acid identity or conservative amino acid substitutions between the Fig. 2 (right). The open reading frames of the HTLV and BLV genomes. (A) The position of 3' open reading frames in the genomes of HTLV-I and II and of BLV. The 3' end of the envelope gene is shown, as well as the 5' terminus of the LTR (†) and the promoter (TATAA) sequence. The positions of the nonconserved regions and the open reading frames (hatched boxes) are displayed. (B) The relative hydrophilicity of the 3' open reading frame products of HTLV-I. HTLV-II. and BLV calculated according to the method of Hopp and Woods (20). Hydrophilic regions are shown above the axis, hydrophobic regions below. Dotted lines represent gaps introduced to maintain maximal alignment of protein sequence.

HTLV or induced by HTLV infection. substantially augment gene expression directed by HTLV LTR sequences. The phenomenon of trans-activation distinguishes HTLV from other retroviruses. The unusual structure of the 3' terminus of HTLV also distinguishes these from most other retroviruses. For this reason, we suggest that the protein encoded by the LOR region may mediate transcriptional changes observed in HTLV-infected cells. In this regard, we note that transcription directed by the HTLV-I LTR is activated to high levels in a cell line, C81-66, that expresses the 42,000dalton HTLV-I-associated protein but not HTLV gag, pol. or env products (8). We further suggest that the HTLV LOR product mediates both the trans-activating and transforming effects of HTLV infection. We note that trans-acting transcriptional activities have been associated with the transforming genes of other tumor viruses, notably adenovirus and SV40 (10, 11). The existence of a potential transforming function within the HTLV genome may explain the ability of the virus to transform cells in vitro, as well as the absence of specific integration sites in tumor cells and the absence of chronic viremia in target tissues (12-14). Such a transforming function would differ from that of other retroviruses because, unlike the oncogenes, the sequence that encodes the putative transforming gene will not anneal to the highly conserved ceilular sequences (4).

;

Comparison with the bovine leukemia virus genome. We noticed that the 3' genome of another retrovirus, bovine leukemia virus (BLV), also contains an LOR frame located 3' to the envelope glycoprotein gene that could encode a protein of a size similar to that of HTLV (15, 16) (Fig. 2). There is evidence for the existence of a subgenomic spliced mRNA species that contains the 3' open reading frame but not the gag, pol, and env gene sequences in BLV-producing cell lines (17).

Although the similarity in structure of the HTLV and BLV proteins is insufficient to indicate that they have a common functional role, the overall similarity in genomic structure, including the location of a 5' NCR and 3' LOR frame. and the previously described similarity in protein antigenicity of the two viruses (1, 14) suggests that they are functionally similar. Moreover, there is a similarity in the distribution of hydrophobic and hydrophilic regions of the HTLV and BLV polypeptides. We note that the disease induced by BLV has characteristics similar to those associated with HTLV-I, namely, a long latent period sometimes preceded by persistent lymphocytosis. an absence of chronic viremia in target organs preceding disease, and an absence of preferred integration sites in tumor cells (18). These features could be expected of viruses that contain an LOR product mediating transformation.

The biology, structure, and pathology of HTLV and BLV differ from other transforming retroviruses such that we propose that they be considered a new subgroup of retroviruses distinct from both the nonacute transforming viruses that contain only the gag, pol, and env genes and the acute transforming viruses that encode oncogenes.

WILLIAM A. HASELTINE Dana-Farber Cancer Institute and Department of Pathology, Harvard Medical School, and Department of Cancer Biology. Harvard School of Public Health. Boston, Mussachusetts 02115

> JOSEPH SODROSKI ROBERTO PATARCA DEBRA BRIGGS DENNIS PERKINS

Dana-Farber Cancer Institute FLOSSIE WONG-STAAL Laboratory of Tumor Cell Biology, National Cancer Institute, Bethesda, Maryland 20205

#### References and Notes

 B. J. Poiesz et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 77, 7415 (1980); V. S. Kalyanaraman, M. Sargadharan, P. Bunn, J. Minna, R. C. Gallo, Nature (London) 294, 271 (1981); M. Robert-Guroff et al., J. Exp. Med. 154. 1957 (1981); M. Yoshida, I. Miyoshi, Y. Hinuma, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 79, 2031 (1982). V. S. Kalyanaraman et al., Science 218, 571 (1982).

 M. Popovic, M. G. Sarngadharan, E. Read, R.
 C. Gallo, Science 224, 497 (1984); R. C. Gallo et al., ibid., p. 500; J. Schupbach et al., ibid., p. 503; M. Sarngadharan, M. Popovic, L. Bruch, J. Schünbach, R. C. College, and C. Bruch, J. Schünbach, R. C. College, and C. Col

Schüpbach, R. C. Gallo, ibid., p. 506.

M. Seiki, S. Hattori, Y. Hirayama, M. Yoshida, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 80, 3618 (1983).

5. G. M. Shaw et al., ibid., in press.
6. G. Franchini, F. Wong-Staal, R. C. Gallo, in preparation. E. P. Gelman, G. Franchini, V. Manzari, F. Wong-Staal, R. C. Gallo, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.

4. 81. 993 (1984).

8. I. Sodroski et al., Science 225, 421 (1984); T. H.

Lee et al., in preparation.

9. L. Ratner and F. Wong-Staal, in preparation.

10. J. Brady, J. B. Bolen, M. Radonovich, N. Salzman, G. Khoury, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 81, 2040 (1984).

11. N. Jones and T. Shenk, ibid. 76, 3665 (1979); J. R. Nevins, Cell 26, 213 (1981); A. Berk, F. Lee, T. Harrison, J. Williams, P. A. Sharp, ibid, 17, 935 (1979); R. B. Gaynor, D. Hillman, A. Berk,

935 (1979); R. B. Gaynor, D. Hillman, A. Berk, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 81 1193 (1984), 12. I. Miyoshi et al., Nature (London) 294, 770 (1981); M. Popovic, G. Lange-Wantzin, P. S. Sann, D. Mann, R. C. Gallo, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 80, 5402 (1983); N. Yamamoto, M. Okada, Y. Koyanagi, M. Kannagi, Y. Hinuma, Science 217, 737 (1982).

B. Hahn et al. Nature (London) 305, 340 (1983). R. C. Gallo and F. Wong-Staal. Blood 60, 545 (1982).

A. Burny, personal communication.
 N. R. Rice et al., Virology, in press.
 J. Ghysdael, R. Kettmann, A. Burny, J. Virol.

- J. Ghysdael, R. Kettmann, A. Burny, J. Virol. 29, 1087 (1979).
   J. F. Ferrer, D. A. Abt, D. M. Bhatt, R. R. Marshak, Cancer Res. 34, 893 (1974); P. S. Paul et al., Am. J. Vet. Res. 38, 873 (1977); R. Kettmann et al., J. Virol. 47, 146 (1983); D. Gregoire et al., ibid. 50, 275 (1984); J. Deschamp, R. Kettman, A. Burny, J. Virol. 40, 605 (1984); P. C. Collected Berg, Virol. 40, 605 (1984). (1981); R. C. Gallo et al., Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 79, 5680 (1982).
- A. Maxam and W. Gilbert, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 74, 564 (1977).
   T. P. Hopp and K. R. Woods, ibid. 78, 3824 (1982).
- (1981).
- 21. We thank A. Burny for providing the sequence of the 3' region of the BLV, N. R. Rice et al. for a preprint of their manuscript, and R. C. Gallo. M. Essex, and J. Coffin for helpful discussions. Supported by an American Cancer Society Directors Grant. J.G.S. was supported by NIH postdoctoral fellowship CA07094.
- 31 May 1984; accepted 21 June 1984

#### Sequence of the Envelope Glycoprotein Gene of Type II Human T Lymphotropic Virus

Abstract. The sequence of the envelope glycoprotein gene of type II human T lymphotropic virus (HTLV) is presented. The predicted amino acid sequence is similar to that of the corresponding protein of HTLV type I, in that the proteins share the same amino acids at 336 of 488 residues, and 68 of the 152 differences are of a conservative nature. The overall structural similarity of these proteins provides an explanation for the antigenic cross-reactivity observed among diverse members of the HTLV retrovirus family by procedures that assay for the viral envelope glycoprotein, for example, membrane immunofluorescence.

Human T-cell leukemia viruses have been implicated as the etiological agents of several human diseases. The most prevalent type, HTLV-I, is associated with a high incidence of an aggressive form of adult T-cell leukemia (ATLL) and several unusual forms of mycosis fungoides and Sezary syndrome (1). A second member of the family, HTLV-II, has been isolated from a patient with benign hairy cell leukemia of T-cell ori-

gin (2). Recently, a new group of viruses. HTLV-III, was isolated from patients with acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS) (3).

The envelope glycoprotein is the major antigen recognized by the serum of persons infected with HTLV (4). In this respect HTLV resembles several other retroviruses for which the envelope glycoprotein is typically the most antigenic viral polypeptide (5). Moreover, most



# Proceedings OF THE National Academy of Sciences

OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

November 1984

Volume 81, Number 21

pp. 6565-6908

#### **Table of Contents**

#### **AUTHOR INDEX**

#### **Biological Sciences**

#### **BIOCHEMISTRY**

人名英西西斯特里班 公司政人 中一年十二日 医医院中央病院的现在分词 医牙骨皮肤病

Isolation of a large cholecystokinin precursor from canine orain
Identification and partial purification of the cardiac sodium-calcium exchange protein
Specific in vitro adenylylation of the simian virus 40 large tumor antigen
Stimulatory GTP regulatory unit N, and the catalytic unit of adenylate cyclase are tightly associated: Mechanistic consequences
Single amino acid substitutions influencing the folding pathway of the phage P22 tail spike endorhamnosidase
Triplication of a four-gene set during evolution of the goat $\beta$ -globin locus produced three genes now expressed differentially during development
Expression of human $\alpha_1$ -antitrypsin cDNA in the yeast Saccharomyces cerevisiae
F-actin is intermolecularly crosslinked by N,N'-p-phenylenedimaleimide through lysine-191 and cysteine-374
Amino acid sequence of bovine heart coupling factor 6

V. E. Eysselein, J. R. Reeve, Jr., J. E. Shively, C. Miller, and J. H. Walsh	6565
Calvin C. Hale, Robert S. Slaughter, Diane C. Ahrens, and John P. Reeves	6569
Margaret K. Bradley, Janet Hudson, Merceditas S. Villanueva, and David M. Livingston	6574
Hadas Arad, Jürg P. Rosenbusch, and Alexander Levitzki	6579
Myeong-Hee Yu and Jonathan King	6584
Tim M. Townes, Mary C. Fitzgerald, and Jerry B. Lingrel	6389
Teresa Cabezón, Michel De Wilde, Pascal Herion, Rosette Loriau, and Alex Bollen	6594
Marshall Elzinga and James J. Phelan	6599
Ji-kang Fang, John W. Jacobs, Baruch I. Kanner, Efraim Racker, and Ralph A.	6603

Bradshaw

### Contents

Detection in vivo of a new gene product (gene III) of cauliflower mosaic virus	C. Xiong, G. Lebeurier, and L. Hirth	6608
Alkane biosynthesis by decarbonylation of aldehydes catalyzed by a particulate preparation from <i>Pisum sativum</i>	T. M. Cheesbrough and P. E. Kolattukudy	6613
DNA methylation and regulation of the human $\beta$ -globin-like genes in mouse erythroleukemia cells containing human chromosome 11	Timothy J. Ley, Yawen L. Chiang, Donna Haidaris, Nicholas P. Anagnou, Vincent L. Wilson, and W. French Anderson	6618
Monomeric solubilized sarcoplasmic reticulum Ca pump protein: Demonstration of Ca binding and dissociation coupled to ATP hydrolysis	Dwight W. Martin, Charles Tanford, and Jacqueline A. Reynolds	6623
Integration-specific retrovirus expression in embryonal carcinoma cells	Joe Sorge, Ann E. Cutting, Valerie D. Erdman, and James W. Gautsch	6627
Calcium-binding proteins in human carcinoma cell lines	Gaby E. Pfyffer. Gisela Haemmerli, and Claus W. Heizmann	6632
Transcriptional activation of the rat liver tyrosine aminotransferase gene by cAMP	Setsuko Hashimoto, Wolfgang Schmid, and Günther Schütz	6637
Characterization of the genes specifying two metacyclic variable antigen types in Trypanosoma brucei rhodesiense	Michael J. Lenardo, Allison C. Rice- Ficht, Gregory Kelly, Klaus M. Esser, and John E. Donelson	6642
Heat shock regulatory gene htpR influences rates of protein degradation and expression of the lon gene in Escherichia coli	Stephen A. Goff, Lawrence P. Casson, and Alfred L. Goldberg	6647
A viable simian virus 40 variant that carries a newly generated sequence reiteration in place of the normal duplicated enhancer element	Candace Swimmer and Thomas Shenk	6652
Nucleotide sequence of the 3' region of an infectious human T-cell leukemia virus type II genome	Kunitada Shimotohno, William Wachsman, Yuri Takahashi, David W. Golde, Masanao Miwa, Takashi Sugimura, and Irvin S. Y. Chen	6657
Enzymes processing somatostatin precursors: An Arg-Lys esteropeptidase from the rat brain cortex converting somatostatin-28 into somatostatin-14	Pablo Gluschankof, Alain Morel, Sophie Gomez, Pierre Nicolas, Christine Fahy, and Paul Cohen	6662
Genomic structure and possible retroviral origin of the chicken CRI repetitive DNA sequence family	William E. Stumph, Clague P. Hodgson, Ming-Jer Tsai, and Bert W. O'Malley	6667
A purified fraction containing RNA polymerase I that can accurately transcribe rat ribosomal RNA gene	Rabinder N. Kurl, Lawrence I. Rothblum, and Samson T. Jacob	6672
Identification of the tyrosine protein kinase from LSTRA cells by use of site- specific antibodies	John E. Casnellie, Larry E. Gentry, Larry R. Rohrschneider, and Edwin G. Krebs	6676
Characterization of nerve growth factor receptor in neural crest tumors using monoclonal antibodies	Alonzo H. Ross, Peter Grob, Mark Bothwell, David E. Elder, Carolyn S. Ernst, Nadia Marano, Barbara F. D. Ghrist, Catherine C. Slemp, Meenhard Herlyn, Barbara Atkinson, and Hilary Koprowski	6681
Functional alteration of the $\beta$ -adrenergic receptor during desensitization of mammalian adenylate cyclase by $\beta$ -agonists	Shouki Kassis and Peter H. Fishman	6686
Heat-labile alkaline phosphatase from Antarctic bacteria: Rapid 5' end-labeling of nucleic acids	Hiromi Kobori, Cornelius W. Sullivan, and Hiroaki Shizuya	6691
Evidence that a major class of mouse endogenous long terminal repeats (LTRs) resulted from recombination between exogenous retroviral LTRs and LTR-like elements (LTR-IS)	Martin Schmidt, Klaus Glöggler, Thomas Wirth, and Ivan Horak	6696 6696
Synthesis and glycosylation of the common $\alpha$ subunit of human glycoprotein hormones in mouse cells	T. V. Ramabhadran, B. A. Reitz, and D. C. Tiemeier	6701 ,
Fusion protein of the paramyxovirus simian virus 5: Nucleotide sequence of mRNA predicts a highly hydrophobic glycoprotein	Reay G. Paterson, Timothy J. R. Harris, and Robert A. Lamb	6706
Subcellular distribution of DNA-binding and non-DNA-binding 1.25-dihydroxyvitamin D receptors in chicken intestine	Masaki Nakada, Robert U. Simpson, and Hector F. DeLuca	6711
A dual role for the Ca <sup>2+</sup> -requiring proteinase in the degradation of hemoglobin	S. Pontremoli, E. Melloni, B. Sparatore,	6714

Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA Vol. 81, pp. 6657-6661, November 1984 Biochemistry

127, 299<sub>-</sub> 290, 304<sub>-</sub> 4-240.

tl. Acad.

457-481 & Gruss

219, 626-

183) Mol.

Res. 12,

103, 674-

c. Natl.

:. Chem.

r Res. 8.

1966) J.

Cheng

Halbert.

93-608

Biology

y. Cold

32) Mol.

36, 983-

7. P. V.,

·m. 253.

orde, A

. (1984)

# Nucleotide sequence of the 3' region of an infectious human T-cell leukemia virus type II genome

(retrovirus/DNA sequence/conserved amino acid sequence)

Kunitada Shimotohno\*, William Wachsman<sup>†</sup>, Yuri Takahashi\*, David W. Golde<sup>†</sup>, Masanao Miwa\*, Takashi Sugimura\*, and Irvin S. Y. Chen<sup>†</sup>

\*National Cancer Center Research Institute, Chuo-ku, Tokyo 104, Japan: and †Division of Hematology and Oncology, Department of Medicine, University of California School of Medicine, Los Angeles, CA 90024

Contributed by Takashi Sugimura, July 12, 1984

The nucleic acid sequence of the 3' region of human T-cell leukemia virus type II (HTLV-II) proviral DNA was determined using a HTLV-II proviral clone that could be recovered as infectious, transforming virus. The sequence data indicate a region of unknown function of ≈1.6 kilobase pairs in the 3' region, analogous to the X region previously identified in human T-cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-I). Three overlapping open reading frames are present in the X region of HTLV-II. One of these open reading frames, Xc, is most likely to encode a protein product, because it has greater predicted amino acid sequence homology (78%) with the X-IV region of HTLV-I and a greater percentage of its base differences with X-IV at the third nucleotide position of codons than do the other open reading frames. Sequences of the X-region that include the open reading frames are conserved in two deletion mutants of HTLV-II, which are associated with a subline of Mo cells with a decreased dependence on fetal bovine serum.

Human T-cell leukemia viruses (HTLV) are associated with certain forms of human leukemias and lymphomas (1-5). At least two types of HTLV have been identified. HTLV type I (HTLV-I) is endemic to various regions of the world and is often associated with aggressive leukemias/lymphomas of mature T lymphocytes (3-5). HTLV type II (HTLV-II) was found in a single patient (Mo) with a T-cell variant of hairy-cell leukemia (1, 2, 6). This patient is alive and well 8 yr after splenectomy.

Both HTLV-I and HTLV-II transform normal human peripheral blood or cord blood T lymphocytes in vitro (7-10). These virus-transformed T cells have a helper-inducer phenotype similar to that of leukemic cells in patients with HTLV-associated disease. Elucidation of the mechanism of in vitro transformation is relevant to the process of leukemogenesis. However, the regions of the HTLV genome necessary for transformation have not been identified. Nucleic acid sequence analysis of the complete HTLV-I genome revealed a region at the 3' locus of the genome with no known function and without precedent in animal retroviruses other than bovine leukemia virus (11). This region, referred to as X. is suspected to encode protein(s) involved in the process of transformation. The X region does not cross-hybridize with normal human cellular DNA sequences and, therefore, does not encode a retroviral oncogene.

HTLV-II has in vitro biological properties similar to but only limited homology with HTLV-I as determined by hybridization of the genomes and nucleic acid sequencing of the long terminal repeat (LTR) (12, 13). By nucleic acid sequence analysis we have identified a region comparable to X in an infectious and transformation-competent molecular

clone of HTLV-II. The homology between the two viruses in this region was determined.

#### MATERIALS AND METHODS

Sequencing of HTLV-II DNA. Bacterial plasmid pH6-B3.5, which contains env, X, and a part of the LTR of HTLV-II, was used as a source of DNA. pH6-B3.5 was subcloned from a cloned infectious HTLV-II provirus.  $\lambda$ H6. The sequencing method of Maxam and Gilbert was applied to 5'- or 3'-end-labeled DNA fragments obtained by digestion of the DNA with restriction enzymes (14). Both strands of the DNA were sequenced.

Comparison of Nucleotide and Amino Acid Sequences. Nucleotide or amino acid sequence homology was assessed using a computer program developed by Japan Soft Development.

Transfection of HTLV-II Provinal DNA. The procedures used for transfection of lymphoid cells were described previously (15).

Materials. Restriction enzymes were purchased from Takara Shuzo (Kyoto, Japan), Bethesda Research Laboratories, or New England Biolabs. Polynucleotide 5'-hydroxylkinase and the large fragment of DNA polymerase I were from Boehringer Mannheim and Takara Shuzo, respectively. Radiolabeled nucleotides were from Amersham.

#### **RESULTS**

Nucleic Acid Sequence Analysis of the 3' Region of the HTLV-II Genome. Previous nucleic acid sequence analysis of HTLV-I revealed four potential open reading frames beginning with methionine codons in the 3' region of env (11). However, as the sequenced provirus was not recovered as an infectious virus it may not represent the genome of a replication- and transformation-competent HTLV-I. Therefore, we first determined whether an apparently complete HTLV-II provirus clone,  $\lambda$ H6, could be recovered as infectious virus capable of transforming normal human T lymphocytes.

Since HTLV-II can replicate in some B-lymphoblastoid cell lines, we used a B-cell line for HTLV-II DNA transfection. The HTLV-II provirus was subcloned into the plasmid vector pSV2-neo. Protoplasts of E. coli HB101 containing the HTLV-II subclone, pH6-neo (Fig. 1A), were fused with WIL-2 cells and antibiotic G418-resistant clones of cells were subsequently selected. Of these G418-resistant B-cell clones, ≈25% expressed viral p19 and p24 antigens, as determined by indirect immunofluorescence (Fig. 1B), and viral RNA which was correctly initiated from the cap site of the LTR (15). These B cells were lethally irradiated and cocultivated with normal human peripheral blood lymphocytes as

Abbreviations: HTLV-I and HTLV-II, human T-cell leukemia virus types I and II; LTR, long terminal repeat; kbp, kilobase pair(s).

The publication costs of this article were defrayed in part by page charge payment. This article must therefore be hereby marked "advertisement" in accordance with 18 U.S.C. §1734 solely to indicate this fact.

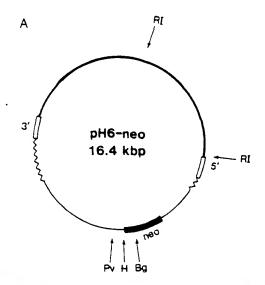




Fig. 1. Transfection and expression of HTLV-II proviral DNA in human B cells. (A) The plasmid pH6-neo used for transfection is shown schematically. The complete HTLV-II provirus of  $\lambda$ H6 (12) between flanking HindIII sites in cellular DNA was subcloned into the EcoRI site of the plasmid vector pSV2-neo. The DNAs cleaved with HindIII or EcoRI were treated with nuclease S1 to blunt the ends and were ligated. WIL-2 cells were transfected with pH6-neo by spheroplast fusion (15) and stable transformants were propagated. The thick line and open boxes represent the provirus. Zig-zag lines show cellular flanking sequences. The thin lines and shaded box represent pSV-neo sequences. Bgl II (Bg), HindIII (H), EcoRI (RI), and Pvu II (Pv) sites are indicated. (B) One of the stable B-cell transformants that express HTLV-II p24 antigens is shown. Fixed cells were treated with rabbit antisera directed against viral p24 antigens and visualized by indirect immunofluorescence.

described to test for HTLV-II transformation (10). Cell lines with the T-helper surface-antigen phenotype were established and shown to be infected with HTLV-II. No B-cell markers (surface membrane immunoglobulin, Epstein-Barrvirus nuclear or capsid antigen) were detected in the transformed peripheral blood cells. The nucleic acid sequence of the  $\lambda H6$  provirus therefore represents the genome of a replication- and transformation-competent HTLV-II.

The nucleotide sequence of the 3' region of HTLV-II is

shown in Fig. 2; env ends one base before the first nucleotide of Fig. 2 and the X region of HTLV-II extends to position 1559.

Sequence Homology Between the X Regions of HTLV-II and HTLV-I. There is considerable nucleotide sequence homology between the X regions of HTLV-II and HTLV-I. Most of this sequence homology is in the 3' two-thirds of the X region that is coincident with the position of the major open reading frames in the X region (see below). In this region there is 75% nucleic acid sequence homology. In contrast there is only 33% sequence homology in the 5' one-third of the X region. The 5' region corresponds to the X-I region of HTLV-I (11). No long open reading frames are present in this region of HTLV-II.

Three open reading frames with overlapping sequences were identified in the nucleotide sequence of HTLV-II. These open reading frames Xa. Xb, and Xc correspond to the open reading frames X-II. X-III, and X-IV of HTLV-I (11). The derived amino acid sequence homologies for the codons between flanking termination codons are 62, 61, and 78% for Xa/X-II, Xb/X-III, and Xc/X-IV, respectively. Xc and X-IV share a stretch of 335 corresponding amino acid codons uninterrupted by termination codons (Fig. 3), compared with 96 for Xa/X-II and 145 for Xb/X-III. Furthermore, there is 82% amino acid homology in the 112 codons upstream of the first conserved methionine codon of Xc/X-IV, indicating that the Xc region may encode a fused protein whose initiation codon is in a different region of the genome.

Frequency of Base Changes at the Third Nucleotide Position in the Open Reading Frames. The frequency of base changes between divergent sequences in each of the three positions in amino acid codons has been used as a measure of evolutionary conservation and, therefore, functional significance of an open reading frame: the greater the frequency of third nucleotide changes relative to the first and second, the more likely that the reading frame encodes a protein that has been conserved during evolution.

The frequency of base changes in the open reading frames of HTLV was calculated by comparing the sequences of the corresponding open reading frames in HTLV-I and HTLV-II. The number of mismatched bases between the Xa region (from nucleotides 530 to 817) in HTLV-II and the corresponding region in the open reading frame for X-II in HTLV-I is 58 mismatched nucleotides out of 288 nucleotides (only amino acid codons between termination codons are included in this calculation). Fourteen percent of these mismatches are at the third position of codons in this reading frame. In the Xb/X-III region, 28% of the mismatched bases are at the third position. However, for Xc/X-IV, 66% of the mismatched bases are located at the third position, a significantly greater frequency than that of either of the other two reading frames. Thus, Xc is most likely to encode a protein product.

Conservation of the 3' Region of HTLV-II DNA in Deletion Mutants. Molecular cloning and characterization of HFLV-II DNA from Mo cells demonstrated the presence of three forms of HTLV-II proviruses in these cells. The largest cloned provirus represents the complete replication-competent genome of HTLV-II as evidenced by the recovery of infectious, transforming HTLV-II by DNA transfection. The other two forms of HTLV-II DNA were defective, having large internal deletions of the viral genome. However, their LTRs were intact and both defective genomes could be packaged as infectious virus (12). The defective viruses are associated only with a subline of the HTLV-II-infected Mo cells that has growth properties distinct from the original Mo cell line: these cells have a decreased dependence on fetal bovine serum and clone spontaneously in methylcellulose and by limiting dilution.

Restriction enzyme analysis showed that the larger defec-

WT( 11 . f.f.	·	
HTLV-II:		3.5
HTLV-I:	ACCAAGCACGCAATTATTGCAACCACATCGCCTCCAGCCTCCCTGCCAATAATTAACCTCTCCCATCAAATCCTCCTTCTCCCTG	
	ACCTGCTAGCTTCTGCAGCAAATCCCCTAGGTTCGTCCCCCTACCATTGACCCATCCACAGTCGTCTATACCAGATGAGTCGCCCCGATTTTTTCCCCAACTTCCTCCGTTCAGCCATCCACTCCCCAACTCCTCCAACTTTTTTTCCCCCAACTCCTC	90 175
	GTCCAGCCCTAACTCGATTCTGAATAATTGCCTCAAAATAGTTCCTCTAACCCCCGCTCACATTCCTCCCATAGGACCTTCTTTTCCCCTT	180
	TTTCCTAGCACTATGCTGTTTCGCCTTCTCAGCCCCTTGTCTCCACTTGCGCTCACGGCGCTCCTCCTCCTCCTCCTCCTAGCGAC	255
	CAGGAAATCCACATAACCCTGAAGCAAGTCACAAAACCCATCAAAACCCAGGAGTCCTATACACTCCAACTGCTGATGCCTTTCTTCCCT	270
HTLV-I:	GTCAGCGGCCTTCTTCTGCGCCCGCCTCCTGGGCCGTGCCTTCTCCTTCCTTCTT	355
BTLV-II:	CTCCCGGCGCTTTTGATCCTTTTCCCGCAGCGCTCCTTTCTGCGCGCGC	360
	TTTCTCCCCCCTCTTTTTTTCCCTTCCTCTCTCTCCTCACCCCCTCCCCCC	445
HTLV-II:	CTGCTCCTCCSCCAACAGTCTCCGACGAGAGTCTCGCACCTCCTCGCTGACCGATCCCGATCCCGACACGGGGGGACCTTTTGCTGTCCTTCT	450
HTLV-I :	${\tt TGGAGGGCCCGTCGCAGCCGGGGGGTTTCCTTCTTAAGGATAGCAAAGCGTCAAGCACAGCTTCCTCCTCCTTCTTTTAA} \\ {\tt X-I} \\ {\tt X-I}$	535
HTLV-II:	CGGTTCCTCTCCAGGGGGAGGCACACCAGATGTCAGACTCGCCTCTCCCTGGTCTCCTAACGGCAATCTCCTAAAAATACTCTAAAAAAATC	540
HTLV-I :	CTCTTCCTCCAAGGATAATAGCCCGTCCACCAATTCCTCCACCAGGAGGTCGTCCGGGGCATGACAGGAACAGCATCGAAACAGCCCTGC	625
HTLV-II:	ACACATAATTACAATCCTGTCTCCTCTCAGCCCATTTCCTAGGATTTGGACAGAGGCCTCCTATATGGATACCCCGTCTACGTGTTTGGGG	630
HTLV-I :	AGATACAAAGTTAACCATGCTTATTATCAGCCCACTTCCCAGGGTTTGGACAGACTCTTCTTTTCGGATACCCAGTCTACGTGTTTGGAG	715
HTLV-II:	ATTGTGTACAGGCCGATTGGTGTCCCGTCTCAGGTGGTCTATGTTCCACCGGCCTACATCGACATGCCCTCCTGGCCACCTGTCCAGAGC	720
HTLV-I :	ACTGTGTACAAGGCGAUTGGTGCCCCATCTCTGGGGGGACTATGTTCGGCCCGCCTACATCGTCACGCCCTACTGGCCACCTGTCCAGAGC	505
HTLV-II:	ACCAACTCACCTGGGACCCCATCGATGCACGCGTTGTCAGCTCTCCCAATACCTTATCCCTCGCCTCCCTC	810
HTLV-I :	ATCAGATCACCTGGGACCCCATCGATGGACGCGTTATCGGCTCAGCTCTACAGTTCCTTATCCCTCGACTCCCCTCCTTCCCCACCCA	895
HTLV-II:	GAACCTCAAGGACCCTCAAGGTCCTTACCCCTCCCACACTCCTGTCTCCCCCCAAGGTTCCACCTGCCTTCTTTCAATCAA	900
HTLV-I :	CAACCTCTAAGACCCTCAAGGTCCTTACCCCGCCAATGACTCATACAACCCCCAACATTCCACCCTCCTTCCT	935
HTLV-II:	ACACCCCCTACCGAAATGGATGCCTGGGAACCAACCCTCGGGGATCAGCTCUCCTCCCTCGCCTTCCCCGAACCTGGCCTCCCCCAAA	990
HTLV-I :	ACTCCCCCTTCCGAAATGGATACATGGAACCCACCCTTGGGCACCACCTCCCAACCCTGTCTTTTCCAGACCCCGGACTCCGGCCCCAAA	1075
HTLV-II:	ACATCTACACCÃCCTGGGGAAAAACCGTAGTATGCCTATACCAGCTTTCCCCACCCA	1080
	&STEDACOCRETICACION ACTION ACTION ACTITICAN ACTION	1165
HTLV-II:	TATTOTOCCACCCAGACAATTAGGAGCCTTCCTCACCAAGGTGCCTCTAAAAGGATTAGAAGAACTTCTATAGAAAATGTTCCTACACA	1170
HTLV-I :	TTTTTTTGCCACCCGGCCAGCTCGGGGGCCTTCCTCACCAATGTTCCCTACAAGCGAATAGAAGAACTCCTCTATAAAATTTTCCCTCACCA	1255
HTLV-II:	CACCGACACTCATAGTCCTCCCGGAGGACGACCTACCCACCACAATGTTCCAACCCGTGAGGGCTCCCTGTATCCAGACTGCCTGGTGTA	1250
	CAGGGGCCCTAATAATTCTACCCGAAGACTGTTTGCCCACCACCCTTTTCCAGGCTGCTAGGGCACCCGTCACGCTAACAGCCTGGCAAA	1345
HTLV-II:	CAGGACTTCTCCCCTATCACTCCATCTTAACAACCCCAGGTCTAATATGGACCTTCAATGACGGCTCACCAATGATTTCCGGCCCTTACC	1350
HTLV-I :	ACCGCCTCCTTCCGTTCCACTCAACCCTCACCACTCCAGGCCTTATTTGGACATTTACCGATGGCACGCCTATGATTTCCGGGCCCTGCC	1435
HTLV-II:	CCAAAGCAGGGCAGCCATCTTTAGTAGTTCAGTCCTCCTATTAATCTTCGAAAAATTCGAAACCAAAGCCTTCCATCCCTCCTATCTAC	1440
HTLV-I :		1525
HTLV-II:	TCTCTCATCAGCTTATACAATACTCCTCCTTCCATAACCTTCACCTTCTATTCGATGAATACACCAAACATCCCTGTCTCTATTTATT	1530
HTLV-I :		1615
HTLV-II:	ATAAAGAAGAGGCGGATGACAATGGCGAC	1559
HTLV-I :	ACGAAAAAGAGGCAGATGACAATGACCCCCAAAATATCCCCCGGGGGCTTAGAGCCTCCCAGTGAAAAACATTTCCGAGAAAACACACAC	1703
HTLV-II:		
HTLV-I :	AACTC, 1710 X-IV	

Fig. 2. Nucleotide sequence homology between the X regions of HTLV-II and HTLV-I proviruses. The nucleotide next to the 3' end of the env gene is designated nucleotide 1. The open reading frames Xa, Xb, and Xc in HTLV-II and X-I, X-II, X-III, and X-IV in HTLV-I are shown. The 5' portion of the X-I open reading frame is in env. Xc and X-IV end in the LTRs. A putative splice acceptor site is indicated by an arrow. Asterisks indicate nucleotides that are identical in the two sequences.

tive genome, typified by clone H9 (Fig. 4), has a deletion of  $\approx 2.0$  kilobase pairs (kbp) with conservation of  $\approx 5.0$  kbp in the 5' region and  $\approx 2.0$  kbp in the 3' region. The smaller defective provirus, typified by clone H2, has a deletion of near-

ly the entire internal sequence of HTLV-II. Excluding the LTR. <2.0 kbp of the sequence is conserved. Detailed restriction enzyme analysis demonstrated that most of the conserved sequence in the 3' region is the X region of HTLV-II.

HTLV-II	:	LQSCLLSAHFLG	FGQSLLYGYP	VYVFGDCVQA	DWCPVSGGLC	STRLHRHALL	ATCPEHQLTW	62
HTLV-I	:	PCLLSAHFPG	FCQSLLFGYP	VYVFGDCVQG	DWCPISGGLC	SARLHRHALL	ATCPEHQITW	60
HTLV-II	:	DPIDGRVVSS	PLQYLIPRLP	SFPTQRTSRT	LKVLTPPTTP	VSPKVPPAFF	QSMRKHTPYR	122
HTLV-I	:	DPIDGRVIGS	ALQFLIPRLP	SFPTQRTSKT	LKVLTPPITH	TTPNIPPSFL	QAMRKYSPFR	120
II-VJTH	:	NGCLEPTLGD	QLPSLAFPEP	GLRPQNIYTT	WGXTVVCLYL	YQLSPPMTWP	LIPHVIFCHP	182
HTLV-I	:	NGYMEPTLGQ	HLPTLSFPDP	GLRPQNLYTL	WGGSVVCMYL	YQLSPPITWP	LLPHVIFCHP	130
HTLV-II	:	RQLGAFLTKV	PLKRLEELLY	KMFLHTGTVI	VLPEDDLPTT	MFQPVRAPCI	QTAWCTGLLP	242
HTLV-I	:	GQLGAFLTNV	PYKRIEELLY	KISLTTGALI	[LPEDCLPTT	LFQPARAPVT	LTAWQNGLLP	240
HTLV-II	:	YHSILTTPGL	IWTENDGSPM	ISGPYPKAGQ	PSLVVQSSLL	I F E K F E T K A F	HPSYLLSHQL	302
HTLV-I	:	FHSTLTTPGL	IWTFTDGTPM	ISGPCPKDGQ	PSLVLQSSSF	IFHKFQTKAY	HPSFLLSHGL	300
HTLV-II	:	IQYSSFHNLH	LLFDEYTNIP	VSILFNKEEA	DDNGD			337
HTLV-[	;	[QYSSFHSLH	LLFEEYTNIP	ISLLFNEKEA	DONDHEPQIS	PCCLEPPSEK	HFRETEV	357

FIG. 3. Homology of predicted amino acid sequences encoded by the open reading frames Xc (HTLV-II) and X-IV (HTLV-I). Asterisk indicate identical amino acids in the two sequences. Amino acids are represented by standard one-letter abbreviations (16).

Furthermore, the deletion endpoints occur at the 5' end of the X region, upstream of the large open reading frames (Fig. 4).

#### DISCUSSION

We have sequenced a 3' region of the HTLV-II genome of ≈1.6 kbp with an unknown function. HTLV-II resembles HTLV-I in a number of its properties, including biological functions, such as lymphoid target-cell specificity and T-cell transformation (1, 2, 6-10), and conservation of important structural features within the LTR (13). The X region represents another common structural feature that is present in the genomes of both HTLV types. The X region of HTLV-II has 61% sequence homology with the X region of HTLV-I, and shows homology as great as 75% in the region encompassing the 3' two-thirds of the X region. The sequence conservation in this part of the X region in both types of HTLV strongly suggests that the X region serves an important function in virus replication and/or transformation. Three large open reading frames with overlapping sequences are present in the HTLV-II X region. If they began with initiation codons, these open reading frames would be sufficient to encode proteins of 15,100, 23,700, and 24,500 daltons. Although the predicted amino acid sequence of HTLV-II in these regions shows =60% homology with those of the X-II and X-III regions and 75% homology with that of the X-IV region of HTLV-I, the positions of initiation and termination codons would result in proteins of different predicted sizes.

Comparison of the LTR sequences of HTLV-II and HTLV-I indicates that these two viruses are only distantly related. It is likely that the two viruses evolved from a single ancestral virus and have retained common sequences that are important for replication (13). Of the corresponding open reading frames in the two viral genomes. Xc and X-IV share the greatest sequence homology, the longest stretch of contiguous codons uninterrupted by termination codons, and the greatest frequency of third-position differences relative to first- and second-position differences. Therefore, it is likely that Xc in HTLV-II and X-IV in HTLV-I encode functional proteins.

The high predicted amino acid homology and relatively high frequency of third-position differences holds true for 112 codons in Xc/X-IV located upstream of the first methionine codon. Therefore, it is probable that Xc is translated as a fused protein from a spliced mRNA. In this regard, it is interesting to note that a potential splice acceptor site is lo-

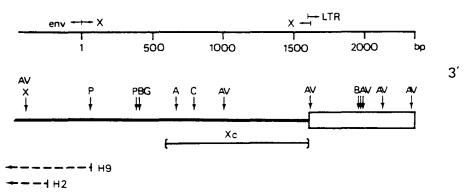


Fig. 4. Location of deletion endpoints in the HTLV-II H-2 and H-9 clones. The restriction enzyme map of the HTLV-II X region and 3' LTR (represented by a box) is illustrated. Restriction enzyme sites are shown for Acc I(A), Ava I(AV), BamHI(B), Bgl II(BG), Cla I(C), Pst I(P), and Xho I(X). Boundaries between env and X and between X and the LTR are indicated. The 3' deletion endpoints of the defective H-2 and H-9 clones, as determined by restriction enzyme mapping and subsequent hybridization analysis (unpublished data) are shown in reference to the  $\lambda$ H-6 restriction enzyme map. The location of Xc is denoted by a bracketed line, bp, Base pairs.

cated near the 5' end of the Xc/X-IV region at nucleotide position 570.

Since animal retroviruses for which nucleic acid sequence information is available do not have sequences comparable to the X region of HTLV, it is likely that this X region has a unique function in viral replication and cellular transformation. The retention of the open reading frames in the X region of the deletion mutants of HTLV-II may be relevant to that region's potential function in transformation, particularly since the deletion mutants are present only in a subline of the Mo cells having much less stringent growth requirements than the parental Mo cells. Identification of the proteins encoded by the X region and X-region-specific mRNAs will be necessary to determine the significance of the X region.

Note Added in Proof. While this work was in press. Haseltine et al. (17) published a sequence of the 3' region of HTLV-II that differs from that presented here at six nucleotide positions in the Xc region; four of these differences result in amino acid changes. These differences from our data may be due to sequence differences in the two provirus clones used for analysis; the significance, if any, of these differences must await demonstration of the infectivity of the cloned HTLV-II provirus used for sequencing (18).

We thank J. McLaughlin and S. Quan for technical assistance, J. Gussoh and T. Sekiya for comments on the manuscript, and T. Gojonon for helpful discussions. This work was partly supported by Grants-in-Aid for Cancer Research from the Ministry of Education. Science, and Culture and from the Ministry of Health and Welfare of Japan: U.S. Public Health Service Grants CA 30388, CA 32737, CA 09297, and CA 16042 awarded by the National Cancer Institute; and Grant PF-2182 from the American Cancer Society.

- Saxon, A., Stevens, R. H. & Golde, D. W. (1978) Ann. Intern. Med. 88, 323-326.
- Kalyanaraman, V. S., Sarngadharan, M. G., Robert-Guroff, M., Miyoshi, I., Blayney, D., Golde, D. W. & Gallo, R. C. (1982) Science 218, 571-573.

- Poiesz, B. J., Ruscetti, F. W., Gazdar, A. F., Bunn, P. A., Minna, J. D. & Gallo, R. C. (1980) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 77, 7415-7419.
- Hinuma, Y., Nagata, K., Hanaoka, M., Nakai, M., Matsumoto, T., Kinoshita, K.-I., Shirakawa, S. & Miyoshi, I. (1981) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78, 6476-6480.
- Blattner, W. A., Kalyanaraman, V. S., Robert-Guroff, M., Lister, T. A., Galton, D. A. G., Sarin, P. S., Crawford, M. H., Catovsky, D., Greaves, M. & Gallo, R. C. (1982) Int. J. Cancer 30, 257-264.
- Saxon, A., Stevens, R. H., Quan, S. G. & Golde, D. W. (1978) J. Immunol. 120, 777-782.
- Miyoshi, I., Kubonishi, I., Yoshimoto, S., Akagi, T., Ohtsuki, Y., Shiraishi, Y., Nagata, K. & Hinuma, Y. (1981) Nature (London) 294, 770-771.
- 8. Yamamoto. N., Okada, M., Koyanagi, M. & Hinuma, Y. (1982) Science 217, 737-739.
- Popovic, M., Sarin, P. S., Robert-Guroff, M., Kalyanaraman, V. S., Mann, D., Minowada, J. & Gallo, R. C. (1983) Science 219, 856-859.
- Chen, I. S. Y., Quan, S. G. & Golde, D. W. (1983) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 7006-7009.
- Seiki, M., Hattori, S., Hirayama, Y. & Yoshida, M. (1983) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 3618-3622.
- Chen, I. S. Y., McLaughlin, J., Gasson, J. C., Clark, S. C. & Golde, D. W. (1983) Nature (London) 305, 502-505.
- Shimotohno, K., Golde, D. W., Miwa, M., Sugimura, T. & Chen, I. S. Y. (1984) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 1079– 1083
- Maxam, A. M. & Gilbert, W. (1980) Methods. Enzymol. 65, 499-560.
- Chen, I. S. Y., McLaughlin, J. & Golde, D. W. (1984) Nature (London) 309, 276-278.
- 1UPAC-IUB Commission on Biochemical Nomenclature (1968) Eur. J. Biochem. 5, 151-153.
- Haseltine, W. A., Sodroski, J., Patarca, R., Briggs, D., Perkins, D. & Wong-Staal, F. (1984) Science 225, 419-421.
- Gelmann, E. P., Franchini, G., Manzari, V., Wong-Staal, F. & Gallo, R. C. (1984) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 993-997.